4376.cc
2

VOICE

OF THE

EVERLASTING GOSPEL.

By John William Gerar De Brahm.

PHILADELPHIA:

PRINTED BY ZACHARIAH POULSON, JUNIOR, No. 30, NORTH FOURTH-STREET, NEAR THE UNIVERSITY.

M DCC XCII.

REFERENCE

TO THE

Oppoſite Myſtic Figure in the

FRONTISPIECE.

			years
To the Circle's Periphery	- - - - -		798
Add the ſingle Cochlea D. C. B. A. E. *together*	-		2673
Then the double Cochlea from Weſt F. *count to* C.	-		343
	B. - -		798
	A. - - -		798
To near - - - - -	D. - -		710
Firſt Goſpel Voice ſounded	- - - -		6120
Remained to - - -	D. - -		88
To - - - - - -	F. - - -		455
	C. - -		343
	B. - - -		619
Second Goſpel Voice heard	- - - -		1505
Remained to - - -	B. - - -		179
	A. - -		798
	E. - - -		279
	Focus - -		519
Third Goſpel Voice in hearing	- - - -		1775

MUSEUM

The VOICE of the

EVERLASTING *GOSPEL* SOUNDING

Through Eight Branches of the

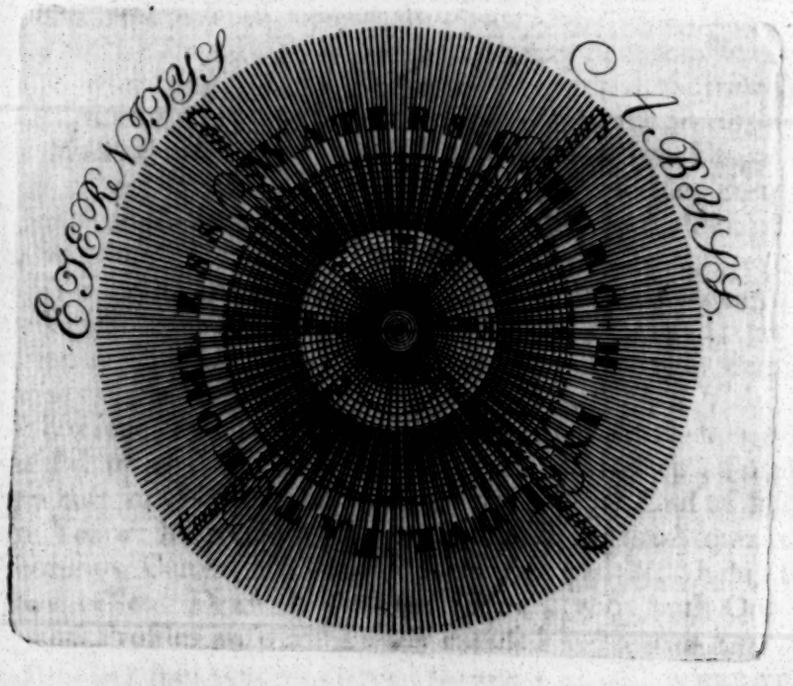
TREE of KNOWLEDGE,

On the *FATHOMLESS WATER* of the

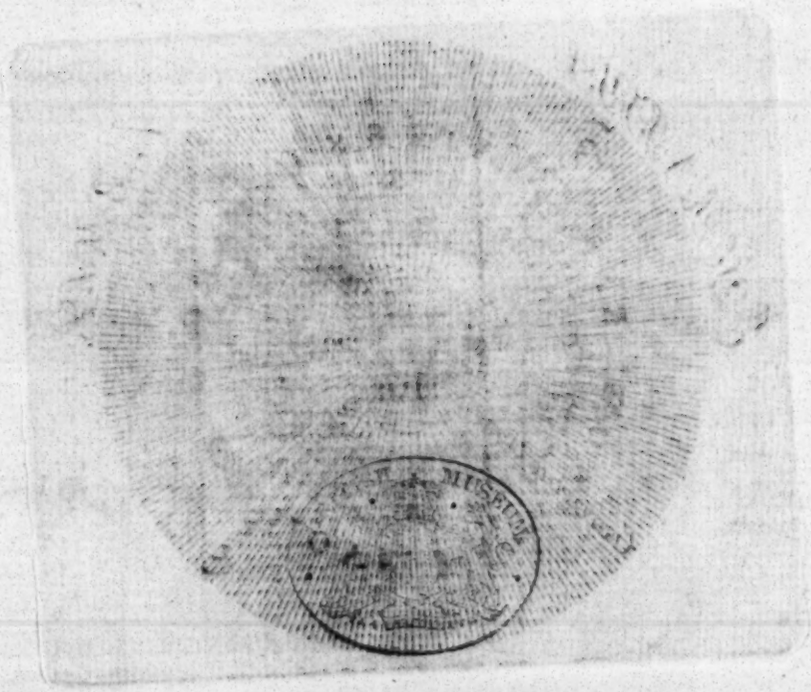
CHURCH IN LOVE

Near landing on Time's Flux into

ETERNITY.



All Naked and Thirſty entering this Fathomleſs Water are changed into its Nature and Subſtance: The clothed in Wealth, Honor and Luſt are aſſigned to the outer Marſhes.—Hez. xlvii. 1—11.



PREFACE.

THE Author's Mind, in his 30th. of Age, has been peculiarly conſtrained to make a Search in all Parts of the Earth (where the *everlaſting Goſpel*, in its third and laſt (to wit, in *Love*'s) Voice, has been heard) to meet a Company of Men in *Love*'s Union on the Rock of Ages, whereon *Chriſt*'s *Church* is manifeſt: He early alighted upon many, who, in Parties, hold up nearly ſimilar Drawings, which preſented him with more or leſs Outlines and Strictures of the *Church*; but they being only Admirers of the *Church*'s Outlines, his Proſpect remained unanſwered; with all not diſmayed, he proceeded on his Reſearches of the *Church* without himſelf in diſtant Countries.

At his entering *Aſia*, he was, by the tender Effort of *Love*, turned back to avoid the Jaws of Violence opened againſt him; but not to his Knowledge, until after a Journey of 180 Miles to the N. W. where the Poſt had carried the Account before his Arrival and informed his Friend, that his Albanian Sea Captain,* who agreed to land him in *Aſia*, had received an Order from the *Prince* † to deliver him up to the Inquiſition at *Corfu* in *Epirus;* but the *Prince* himſelf, after ſigning the Order, was moved and contrived his Return into *Europe* to prevent his Embarkation for *Aſia*. Some Months after he was occaſioned to renew his Enquiries in diſtant Weſtern Parts of the Earth, but met there alſo with no Succeſs: Having filled up his 59th. Year of Age, without obtaining his Proſpect, he reluctantly gave over his Search, made Choice of Retirement for a Length of 7 Years, bewailing his exterior Diſappointment; yet was he rewarded by gradual Leadings through deep Things of his Creator and the everlaſting Goſpel Voice, he diſcovered within, what he had been, until then, unſucceſsful to meet without himſelf; with all he ſeemed not to feel eaſy in giving over his Enquiries, at the End of his ſeven Years' Retirement, he occaſionally alighted upon a poſthumous Converſation with ſuch, as had left behind them excellent Drawings of the *Church*, with both Outlines and Profiles anſwering thoſe expoſed in his own Sanctuary: They had renewed that Teſtimony (in the primitive *Church* under the everlaſting Goſpel's Voice of *Love* held up) againſt War and Bloodſhed, yea, againſt the Carnal Laws commanding military Contribution, rather ſuffer their Subſtance to be rifled at many Time the Amount of the Rate demanded: The ſame Teſtimony they hold up againſt the Maintenance of ſuch as preach *Chriſt* for Mammon,

* Bizaro. † Doge of Venice.

mon, againſt the Mind of Chriſt forbidding them to take Reward for their Labour in the Goſpel. The Perſecution they had ſuffered for a Series of twelve Years with grievious Impriſonments, ſome for Years, ſome had finiſhed their Days in Dungeons, with all do they for Chriſt's Sake, to wit, in Immitation of Chriſt, not reſiſt at any Time, but always keep within the *Peace*; this Oil in Lamps of Chaſtity nouriſhes one of their Lights in the Top of their Pharos for their own Conduct, and the Benefit of Travellers in Darkneſs; to this they add a ſecond Light of a general Plainneſs, diſpiſing Honor and Preferment in the World, which two Lights a third one fulfils unto utmoſt Luſtre, to wit, Jeſus's denying Poſſeſſion of this Earth, even ſo much, as to reſt his Head thereon. Such an Emulation after him, the very Fellowſhip of *Divinity* and *Humanity*, to wit, the *Church*, who can put in Queſtion ~~of them~~ him that claims or longs to be in that Fellowſhip? which otherwiſe is not attainable; For by this three-fold Light, the everlaſting Goſpel, by its laſt *Voice*, to wit, of *Love*, holds up the *Church;* this denies herſelf all Favours and Protection from the Arm of Fleſh (to wit, all who attempt Royalty and Pre-eminence over their Brethren) theſe Perſecuted ſcrupulouſly watch over their Poor, Children's Education and all their outward Concerns, which they debate in weekly, monthly, quarterly, and yearly Conferences, wherein Matters are tranſacted in regulated Form and by regulated Rules amongſt themſelves, without Expenſe, Royalty, Senatorial or Conſular Dignity, which is never applied to by them, a plain Proof, that all Nations may be governed in the ſame Manner; they are ſtrict Attenders over the Obſervance of their different Diſciplines and Orders, which they annually increaſe as they find Cauſe in their Mind. The Defaulters, as the Lepers during the everlaſting Goſpel's ſecond *Voice*, to wit, of powerful Mercy and long Suffering, are expelled the Camp, there to remain until cured by their own Endeavour, and the apparent Incurables are given over for ever. They eſteem their Conferences of gradual Authority aſcending from the moſt inferior weekly to the yearly fulneſs; all preſent are inveſted with equal Authority, which abſorbs to a ſimple membership, when the Conference is diſſolved; none can avail himſelf of Chriſt's Mind, be his Plea ever ſo evident even to be by a Minority acknowledged a ſincere Seeker of the Kingdom of Chriſt, his Actions in that Condition are amenable by their general Mind; they undertook a great Cleanſing of the Lord's Floor, had they been indulged to attain Iſrael's Age, they would have left little

for

for the Lord to purge, when he ſhortly appears with the Fan in his Hand; alas, for want of ſuch Labourers the Lord will find all, what by theſe faithful Labourers has been overſeen, and what may be carried back ſince by their Survivors. A Plan with Profiles of this Magnitude the Author wondered how it could have been kept from his Perception a Length of 35 Years, which in his Judgment had Strength, Symmetry and due Ornaments, what an Edifice of a Heavenly Nature could hold up to a Scholar in Divine Wiſdom's School, even ſo chronical a Seeker as himſelf, he henceforth could not reſt until received a Member amongſt the Survivors of theſe truly Divine Labourers now at reſt in the Eternal Sabbath of their loving Parent's Tabernacle; with all his moſt religious Solicitations, five Years expired before he was admitted in Memberſhip, which however is not the Caſe with all; many of inferior Deſire ſucceed in much leſs Time; to account for this is of his leaſt Cares, as long as he has ſucceeded.

What was moſt worthy of his Admiration and to his Comfort is, what he has not heard of, nor obſerved amongſt all Claimant of Jeſus's Diſcipleſhip in all Parts of the Earth, which is their Worſhip purely performed in a Congregation ever ſo crouded; a Silence is obſerved in general for every Individual to enter under the Spirit's Covering in his own Sanctuary, there wait on the *Light* of *Life* within to be placed on the Rock of Ages at the Place by the Throne,* whence *Divine Humanity* the moſt *loving Parent* diſplays her conſtraining Charms and improves the fulfilling towards tender anointing into the Righteouſneſs of God (which is the Clift in the Rock;) this proved with him not the leaſt Criterion of the Church's Identity; by the Practice of this Exerciſe he is wonderfully drawn into the Mind of Chriſt, and there led into the deep Things of God, where he learned the Neceſſity of, if poſſible, an uninterrupted ſilent Retirement and attending at what the Divine Parental *Love* is doing, and feels how it conſtrains by Charms and approaches Fulneſs by tender Anointing: It was pointed out to him, to be needful to forget all paſſed, and ſtretch towards the next improvement by *Love:* He feels himſelf with Moſes and Peter on the Rock, admiring the *Bridegroom God* in eternal Union with the *Bride Man*, covering the Rock with Love, from which the Hand of powerful Mercy and long Suffering is taken of, on this Rock, a ſingle one who ſtands thereon is *Church in fulneſs*, and were Thouſands of ſuch Standers aſſembled, they are no more than a ſingle one is *(Church in fulneſs;)* they are always aſſembled

* Exod. xxxiii. 21. Matt. xvi. 18.

assembled in Spirit be they singled or assembled in body, the *Church* is in fulness on each: They unite in one Mind, which is Christ's and none other's: The Divine working of *Love* is their only Discipline and Order; they know not what is receiving or cutting of Members; they can bear Tares growing around them; they cannot be affected in their tender Parts by such Neighbours, which though bodily amongst these changed into the Nature of the *Church*, yet are they so far removed as if they were totally absent from them.

The first Building erected on the best Plan and Profiles by the best Workmen and religious Overseers of the Temple in Jerusalem, must be destroyed twice seven, to wit, 14 Years, before Ezekiel was led into the Spiritual Temple to the Right Side of the House, implies *the Righteousness of God;* to the South Side of the Altar, implies *the warm Aspect of the Altar Jesus Christ whereon Love sacrifices:* The Prophet is led to the *North* of the Temple; *the cold Aspect*, implies *Men's chillines towards God:* The Prophet is not led to the West, implying *the Dwelling of Death that shall not be healed:* He is finally led to measure the Water, which runs from underneath the South Side of the Altar and the Right Side of the House to the *East*, implies *the everlasting Gospel flowing East, the Rising of God's gracious Promises, of God's powerful Mercy and long Suffering, and of God's fulfilling Love.** This Water deepened with the Increase of the everlasting three Gospel *Voices*, to wit, the first of Promise by Grace; it deepened farther by the *Voice* of powerful Mercy and long Suffering, and rose up to Fathomless a Century before the Manifestation of the great Apostle Jesus Christ, in order to sound at his Advent the Gospel of *Love* in its fulness. This *Water* surrounds the Rock of Ages; this is the only identic Plan, Profile and Edifice, which rejects all other ever so nearly resembling: Here lands the Author's joyful Success. Be not offended, O Reader, at his Transport nor at his Plea. The Mind of Christ is the same with the Holy Spirit, which *Jesus* said, his Heavenly Father will give to them, that ask him;† should he appear mistaken in the Acquisition, he cannot in the Promise of *Love* and his own Consciousness, whether he ever has and renewedly asks for it, he at least is beyond those, who fear to ask for a Gift of so great a Magnitude. Nor suffer thy Mind to be cloged with suspecting him on a Plan of proseliting a new Sect; he desires to be no more, than a *Cry* in this present last near-Midnight to all, to come to the Fathomless Water of

LOVE—the CHURCH.

* Ezek. xlvii. 1, &c. † Luke xi. 13.

ADVERTISEMENT.

GOD is the Tree of *Life; Humanity* (the Divine Bride) is the Tree of Knowledge, able to diſcern her Good and Evil;* *Time* is an Apparition of *Eternity*, and *Eternity* is *God*,† who created, to wit, manifeſted to himſelf and to his Creation in his perfect Underſtanding,‡ Knowledge and Judgment, in innumerable Types viſible to the Eye of the Body, ſuch as in their Growth periodically repeat their Temporary Perfection in their own Subſtance, by every of their Seaſons, renewedly direct Men to their Antitypes of Eternal Divine Subſtance, viſible only to the Divinely inveſtigating Mind, who only knows to admire them; theſe Antitypes are placed around the Bridegroom's Throne, which fills *Time* and *Eternity;* for the Bridegroom is very *Eternity;* he is the *Father;* the ſelf exiſting *Divinity;* he is *Will* and is *Power* dwelling in the *Pavillions of Darkneſs:* An Abyſs fathomleſs, an Infinity, yet finite in his own Centre in Light: the *Focus* of *Eternity* there only is Reſt: this Centre is the Heart of God and Tabernacle of the creating *Seed*, by whoſe Operation *Humanity* from *Finity* diſſolves into the Co-exiſtence with infinite *Divinity*, who by his Manifeſtation condeſcended to *Finity*, in order to bring forth and unto himſelf the deſired Bride with numerous fatherly gracious Promiſes, Power, Mercy and long ſuffering Labour: This is, what through Eight Arms of the Tree of Knowledge the *Voices* of the Everlaſting Goſpel are ſounding on the *Fathomleſs Water*, which is the *Church*, is *Love*, is now on and with *Time*'s *Flux* landing into Eternity. 1. 1. 15

Wiſdom's Ways are Avenues open to *Wiſdom*'s Schollars; they are wonderfully traced through Time and Eternity, through God and Creature; there is no chooſing one Way in Preference to another; *Wiſdom* leads her Clients ſo wonderfully, that without their choice and without miſſing one they proceed through all in a Manner, as if they were but one Way; no other Way exiſts unleſs in thoſe aberrant, the various Imaginations of the conceited; they (who walk thereon) croſs and gaze into, but do not profit of Wiſdom's Ways, which though manifold to Appearance, are yet but one in exiſtence: To uſe Wiſdom's Words:

* Good, being the perfect Image; Evil, not being the perfect Original as yet. † 1 Sam. xv. 29 ‡ In Hebrew *Cherub*.

Her Ways lead from the *Father* to the *Son* and from the *Son* to the *Father* (as is declared by the great Apoſtle of the Goſpel of *Love*) *no Man cometh to me except the Father, which has ſent me, draw him* and no Man cometh to the Father but by me* †

When the firſt Goſpel *Voice* ſounded *gracious Promiſes* the Church as Waters of Grace flowed then to Ankle and Knee deep to diſpoſe Men with Soothings unto Obedience to the *Seed.* The Church as Water of *Power, Mercy and long ſuffering* under the ſecond Goſpel *Voice* roſe up to loin deep, to effect that Obedience fit for the Righteouſneſs of God, and the Church as a fathomleſs Water flowed *Love* even before the Sounding of the third and laſt Goſpel *Voice;* the effect whereof is Eternal, this will not change, yet continue through Time and Eternity's Eternity: This Church is *Divinity* manifeſted in and united with *Humanity:* It is the Promiſe given in the Beginning, powerfully confirmed in the Middle and concludes with the Everlaſting Goſpel in *Love Wiſdom*'s Way, hence to circulate in Everlaſting Charms of *Love and Tenderneſs* in the Bride Chamber, this is that wonderful Way, that wonderful coming to the wonderful, the *Son* by the *Father,* and to the *Father* by the *Son.* To theſe depths leads the Spirit's Wiſdom, to wit, *Chriſt;* as no Man knowed, what is in Chriſt, but his own Spirit; ſo the wonderful Things of God are but known to his Spirit, and by his Wiſdom made known to Men conſtrained by *Love*'s charms diſſolving in Tenderneſs: The Man ignorant of this conſtraining and diſſolving, unwilling alſo to aſk for it, cannot be taught by Wiſdom's Spirit; a Proof his Ears are not, nor is his Heart circumciſed, of courſe receives theſe things in his Imaginations as Fooliſhneſs, nor is it poſſible for him even to point out or name the very Thing, that he cannot diſcern but ſpiritually, though he that is ſpiritual diſcerns all Things, even the deep Things of God; yet he himſelf cannot be judged (diſcerned) by the Natural Man, for he has not the Mind of God, to whom be eternal Thanks for the great Gift of Chriſt's Mind to all, who ſtand on the Rock of Ages, at the Place by the Goſpel of *Love*‡ where it is permitted to behold the Face of *Humanity* diſſolved in *Divinity.*

* John vi. 44. † John xiv. 6. ‡ Exod. xxxiii. 21.

I. A R M

I. A R M

Branching the ſix Creation's Days.

1. THE firſt Creation's Day is a manifeſtation within God and to himſelf, from his circumferenical Abyſs approaching his own Centre by the converging Rays of his Fatherly *Will* and *Power*: This Abyſs is a wonderful Exiſtence of the whole Fatherly Nature dwelling under awful Pavillions of Darkneſs impenetrable; by the converging of theſe Rays he moved Wiſdom in his own Centre cloathed with Light; * at this Motion *Light*'s Rays ſpread, and the Divine *Tincture*, *Wiſdom* and *Love* (the Riches of the Eternal Son (the Divine *Seed)* had until then waited in Obedience unto the Manifeſtation of *Life*, *Will* and *Power* in the *Throne* (the Treaſures of the Eternal Father iſſuing the univerſal Sperm from the Pavillions of Darkneſs) From the Date of this Manifeſtation commences the firſt Creation's Day: Theſe Pavillions are by Moſes held up under the Appellation of *Tohu Va Pohu* an Incomprehenſibility: The Manifeſtation of Power in the Tincture of Light made appear the univerſal Sperm in its Aggregate of five eſſential Seeds: The firſt Fluid, the ſecond vitreſible, the third inflammable, the fourth ſalty, all in their Alkohol, to wit, moſt ſubtile ſtate (by Moſes ſtiled *Herez)* and the *fifth* Seed by Moſes *Hadamah* (which is Uriticon:) this is leſs material, than the former, yet not wholly ſpiritual, however reducible to bleſſed Fulneſs of Spirituality or curſed Materiality: Here Ends the firſt at the Eve of

2. The ſecond Creation's Day; *Will* in *Wiſdom* extended here the Seminal Aggregate, each in its Original Alkohol State, into an *Orb* of Fire-water, by Moſes called Shamagim or Aſhmagim, is alſo called the Waters above: This *Will* in *Wiſdom* encompaſſed with a Sphere of Light, by Moſes called *Rakiah*, alſo Firmament, through which *Will* in *Wiſdom* ſtrained off the Fluid Seminal the Radical Water Element by Moſes called *Magim* or Waters below, to be a Sphere to encompaſs the *Firmament*, which ſtrengthened

* Pſalm iv. 2.

ſtrengthened by the Waters above radiates its Efficacy through the extent of the Waters below: Here Ends the ſecond at the Eve of

3. The third Creation's Day: The Spermatic Aggregate is by *Will* in *Wiſdom* on the *Firmament*'s Efficacy conveyed into the Water Sphere, thence the Fluid Seed to be diſtinguiſhed by a Separation from the other four Seminals of the Aggregate, that they may Manifeſt diſtinctly: The one as Seas and the four reduced to a dry Soil, that they bring forth innumerable diverſities of Graſs, Herbs and Trees, whoſe Fruits as well, as the Herbs do Yield their own Seeds for their Increaſe and Propagation of each kind, being the Types Tranſitory on Eden of the Permanent Antitypes in the Garden. There Ends the third at the Eve of the

4. Fourth Creation's Day, when *Will* in *Wiſdom* employed the Aggregate of univerſal Sperm for the Formation of the various Aſtral Bodies, to wit, what is now called the *Earth*, *Sun*, *Moon* and *Stars* (commonly *Planets*) of divers Magnitudes: The *Sun* in Bulk equal to all Planets together, that circumnavigate him in his Orb once during the Reſpite; all which Planets (the *Earth* excepted) continue to be *Eden*'s. The *Sun*, by his Navigation through the digeſting Fire-watery Fluid of the *Orb*, darts its Fire watery Atoms into the Firmament, where they expand, enlighten and form into a Stream; this diſembogues into the Element-water Sphere, wherein projecting meets with *Magnetiſm* (which originates in repelling's Extremity in Exertion with the converging Beams of Attraction generated into a Stream) wherewith uniting increaſed is converged by ſaid Beams into the *Orb*; whereof more will be held up in the ſubſequent, eſpecially VII. and VIII. ARMS. Thus far the Creation's Manifeſtation of Heaven and Heavenlys, of Earth and Earthlys, to wit, Spirituality and Materiality in their Vegitation, which conclude the fourth in the Eve of the

5. Fifth Creation's Day, *Will* in *Wiſdom* having between Evening and Morning (to wit, an Inferior and Superior Degree of Light, ended his fourth Creation's Seaſon of Labour, proceeds now to Intellectual *Cherubim* (to wit, breathing, living, articulating and moving Evidences of the Creator's perfect Underſtanding, to wit, ſuch as moving on their Wings and Fins in the Air and Water, with their meaſurable Share of Underſtanding, point out the perfect Underſtanding of the Creator, are the *Cherub* in the Repreſentation of an *Eagle* on that Corner of the Throne of God, whence they received the Bleſſing to Increaſe and Multiply. Thus ended this Day in the Eve of the

6. Sixth

6. Sixth Creation's Day, *Will* in *Wiſdom* in the Morning of this Day brought forth the living Creatures of the Foreſts, gave them an increaſed Meaſure of his perfect Underſtanding, to witneſs thereof by their Repreſentation as the *Cherub Lion* on the next Corner of God's Throne. At Noon he brought forth the living Creatures of the Field, with a ſtill greater Meaſure of God's perfect Underſtanding, to Witneſs therewith by their Repreſentation as the *Cherub Ox;* and in the Eve of the approaching Sabbath *Will*, *Power* and *Love* in *Wiſdom* formed a perfect Image in their Reſemblance, to wit, *Humanity*, with the greateſt Meaſure of the perfect creating Underſtanding, witneſſing in Admiration at the uppermoſt Corner as the Repreſentative Image of her Original. The three preceding Cherubim were formed out of the whole Aggregate of Univerſal Sperm: but *Humanity*, the *Image* of God, was ſhaped out of the fifth (ſeminal Uriticon) the Living Creatures were Manifeſted by *Dyas* one Male and the other Female, but *Humanity* manifeſted Male and Female in a *Monas*, and the bleſſing of the ſixth Day to Increaſe and Multiply was General; the Graſs and Seed bearing Herbs and ſeminal Fruits of Trees were the unfigurated Food for the living Creatures, but where figurated or Types of their Antitypes for *Humanity* to feed thereon in the Garden or the Divine Tabernacle, in whoſe Sabbath the tranſlating *Humanity* the ſource of the Sons of God ſhouted for Joy, and was accompanied by the ſinging of the Stars in their Morning ſetting out on their Race.* Thus ended the ſixth Creation's Day, to wit, the Light ſublimed above the five preceding, yet all ſix but ſo many graduated Evenings, with reſpect to the Light of the ſevenfold Sabbath of the *Seed*'s Tabernacle appointed to fulfil *Humanity*, the Divine *Image* into *Original Divinity* for the Bride Chamber of God in everlaſting Union. In this Tabernacle of Reſt *Humanity* was at full Diſcretion freely to enjoy the glorious Sights and Spiritual Fruition of the *Seed's* Myſterious ſilent Operations (which by Moſes' metaphora are held up as Pleaſant and fruitful Trees, moſt agreeable to Sight and delicious for Food) rooting and drawing their Sap immediately from the *Seed* (the Tree of Life) in ſuch a nearneſs was *Humanity* (the Tree of Knowledge) to *Divinity*, the Tree of Life or *Seed*, in the Centre of the Garden. *Humanity*'s Cloſe Attention to the ſeveral Degrees of the *Seed*'s ſo delightful as delicious Operations was not to diverge from, nay not even to have a Thought of herſelf

* Job xxxviii. 7.

ſelf, which Moſes phraſes *an eating of the Tree of Knowledge.* This firſt and general Divine Precept *Humanity* obeyed during the Sabbathical Tabernacle Seaſon unto the laſt, when ſhe but for a ſmall Meaſure of Time equal to 40 common Hours Inattention at the *Seed*'s final Labour, to delight in her approaching Joy in the Bride Chamber, was operated upon as by the Effect of Inactivity proceeding from a Stupor of Lethargy. In this ſpace of Inſenſibility *Humanity* was rented, to wit, her Male Faculty was ſingled in the Perſonage of a *Man*, and her Female Faculty was ſingled in the Perſonage of a *Woman* (thus named by the awaked Male Perſonage) and by the *Seed* the Male is called *Adam* and the Female is named *Eve.* All *Seed*'s Labour, and *Humanity*'s Nearneſs to the Bride Chamber availed no more, yea it was total loſs, therefore the glorious Labour of the *Seed* and the ſevenfold Sabbathical Seaſon was renewed and prolonged in the Divine Tabernacle.

7. *Male* and *Female* in two Perſonages, no longer poſſeſſing both Strengths as united in *Humanity*, were henceforth liable to be leſs attentive to the *Seed*'s Operation, as it proved in the Beginning of the laſt Quarter of the Tabernacle Seaſon, when both by their private Converſation withdrew their Attention, ſtopped the *Seed*'s Operation and broke the ſixth Sabbath near his Expiration, as per VII. ARM, Pag. 11. This was a ſecond Stopping of the *Seed's* Labour, a ſhutting up the renewed Tabernacle and a withdrawing of the Fruition of the *Seed*'s pleaſant and delicious Senſations: This now became Myſterious and hidden from Men's Sight, Comprehenſion and Feeling: The Antitypes withdrew and their Types only made their Appearance to the diſconſolated Pair of Pilgrims ſequeſtered the Tabernacle (God's temporal Dwelling of Reſt) are now Sojourners in Diſquiet on Earth (as yet in its *Eden*'s State) accompanied by their inferior *Cherubim*, the living Creatures, who without Sin of Diſobedience continue in their Places about the Throne; therefore better, than the diſobedient *Men* fallen out of their Places, now ſtrangers amongſt the lawful Proprietors of *Eden*, who know not *Men* in their deplorable State, whom they knew in their Exaltation to be their preſumptive Sovereigns, for whoſe Fulneſs they waited with Joy, as their own Fulneſs depended from the Inthroning of their Sovereign *Men*, who are henceforth liable to rent in numerous Generations ſubject to numerous Infirmities (the Reſults of their Diſobedience:)

dience:) Who can define Words in all Shades of Gloom to hold up the Barrenneſs of Comfort, increaſing the Bitterneſs of Grieves, which now overwhelm this lonely Pair in exile* and their feeling Deſcent.

The

* At this Hour of deepeſt Mourning they recall to their Memory the Bleſſing, which the everlaſting Goſpel Voice ſounded unto *Humanity* at the Eve of the Sabbathical Tabernacle: " *Be fruitful*, ye noble Faculties of Humanity, *and multiply* yourſelves that ye promote the Earthly (wherein ye bear God's Image) into God's Original, that your Fulneſs may *have Dominion over the Fiſh in the Sea and over the Fowls in the Air, and over every living Thing that moveth upon the Earth.*" † Alas, theſe myſterious Faculties are now loſt, and what we poſſeſs in lieu thereof, has no Chance to multiply, but in Conformity with the living Creatures. The whole Earth (in its Prime of *Eden*) was then planned out unto *Humanity:* She ſaw herſelf in the Eaſt (in her riſing Glory) as in a Garden ſuperlatively to *Eden;* ſhe was ſurrounded with wonderful Trees pleaſant to Sight and good for Food, both in Tpyes on *Eden* and in Antitypes of the *Seed*'s Virtues in the Garden (the Tabernacle) herſelf as the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil with the *Seed*, the Tree of Life, placed in the Middle of this Garden. The fragrant Steams, which exhaled from the whole Surface of *Eden*, flowed into the Garden, which ſurrounded Eden as a Sphere, condenſing there they dewed, gathering in one of Eden's Seas where it divided into four Rivers, to wit, *Piſon*, which traverſed the Southern Parts of *Aſia; Gihon* flowed through *Ethiopia; Hiddekel* through *Aſſyria* (Northern Parts of *Aſia*) and *Euphrates* through the Land *Euphratium.*‡ The precious Metals, Gems and Gums in their Veins as Materia Prima (wherein whole *Eden* was ſoon to have been projected) lay open to *Humanity*'s Views, and as the preſumptive Sovereign over the Creation, *ſhe* gave Names, agreeable to their characteriſticks, to all her Fellow Cherubim (living Creatures all enjoying a Meaſure of Divine Underſtanding) when paſſing her Review. *Humanity*, inſtructed by the *Seed*'s Precepts, was received in his Operation; but not adhering thereto unto the End unintermittedly was rented in two Perſonages: Theſe two lapſing by neglect of ſtrict adhering to the Precept, were diſmiſſed the temporal Tabernacle and reſpited on *Eden*: Let it be obſerved, that theſe two Perſonages received no Repetition of bleſſing for Increaſe, Multiplication, and repleniſhing the Earth, becauſe of their renting; it was not compatible with that bleſſing for Divine Increaſe and Multiplication, could therefore not be enjoyed in a State of renting, what was intended for a State of unrented or undivided *Humanity*. So great is the Holineſs of a Being in the Nearneſs of God, that even the minuteſt Tranſgreſſion is highly offenſive to the Offender (as is proved) by *Humanity*'s 40 Hours from her fulneſs in *Divinity*, imagining herſelf in the Arms of her Bridegroom in lieu to attend to the finiſhing Labour of the *Seed:* This Imagination, as Innocent as it Appears, cauſed many Centuries Suſpenſion for its recovery, beſides the hazard of many Centuries more in failure of the renewal. Theſe 40 Hours are typified to all feeling's Humiliation by *Jeſus*'s Body continuing 40 Hours in the Grave and 40 Days ſuſpenſion on Earth, before his *Divinity*, for ever united in Love with *Humanity*, occupied the Throne, whom very *Power* gave up his right Hand: Since which Date Love is all in all.

† Gen. i. 2 2. ‡ Now America.

The firſt *Voice* of the everlaſting Goſpel of *Grace*,

Which floweth the Water of the Church riſing to Knee deep during Time in Infancy.

1. THE *Seed* of God from his Place in the Tabernacle, holding up the Divine Image laid up ready for *Men*'s return, puts them in mind of the Goſpel commenced with *Humanity*'s entering the Tabernacle: it ſhould be of everlaſting permanency: be as Bread nouriſhing into *Life* everlaſting crumbled on the Water (the Church) whoſe Source then oozed from under the Altar, whereon *Love* ſacrifices the Divine Obedience, which is the right ſide of the figurated Houſe,* to waſh the weak and weary Soles of the diſconſolated Pilgrims on Eden, who had loſt themſelves to the Confuſion of their own Will's Imaginations, the Breeding of their Will's Wrath (This Serpent or Worm, which dies not even in his ſcorching wild Fire that quenches not.) This Evil although actually hatched, ſhould have his Head bruiſed by the Divine *Seed* himſelf: Henceforth Enmity is declared between the Divine Female *Seed* and the Seed (or increaſe) of the Serpent; and the *Seed* of the Divine Womb or Female, when manifeſted in Union with the Seed of obedient Men in the Womb of an Earthly Virgin in Lineage of the Divine covenanted Alliance, ſhall be the Bruiſer to free the groaning Men from under the Dominion of their Serpent's or Will's Wrath:† For the obedient, thirſty and naked the Stream in *Grace* (the Church under the everlaſting Goſpel's firſt *Voice*) ſwelled with Promiſes up to Ankle deep, and for its Evidence the *Seed* diſſolved *Enoch* into Life without teſting of Death: How many beſides him ſhared this Wonderful Diſſolution is not recorded, yet ſuch may ſafely be believed.

2. Men's firſt Generations, after a temporary Will grieving and mourning hardened and became familiar to their Pilgrimage, did not avail themſelves of the *Seed*'s Promiſes by Grace, but imaginated, how to make the beſt of the Evil by their own contriving; indulged their own Will to beget and bring forth Evil Imaginations of the Thoughts of their

* Ezek. xlvii. † Gen. iii. 5.

their Hearts, continually multiplying Wrath (Violence) which they called Power, increaſed their own not quenching Fire to a height of Exceſs, that the *Seed* lamented the approaching Cataſtrophe of Men, not willing however they ſhould periſh without Warning, ſuſpended the accelerating Evil 120 Years, appointed *Noah* to Preach unto them the Right Thing of God and Men, and increaſed by the Goſpel *Voice* with a ſecond Promiſe the Water of Grace (the Church) above Ankle deep unto *Noah* the only one, who had availed himſelf of the *Seed*'s firſt Promiſe, that *Noah* the only Juſt and Perfect Man of the ninth Generation, *Should be ſaved in the Ark and a Covenant be made with him and with the* Seed;* all other Men ſuffering the Growth of their Wrath and the kindling of their not quenching Fire ſhall be drowned in a Deluge, with all living Creatures without ſaving one, except, what is in the Ark with *Noah*.

377 3. *Noah* after ~~371~~ Days and Nights confinement, diſembarked, when at his grateful Token of Acknowledgement unto the *Seed* by his burnt Offerings the everlaſting Goſpel *Voice* renewedly promiſed, that *Though the Imaginations of Men's Hearts were Evil from his Youth, yet would he not ſuffer* Eden's *Curſe to take Place on Earth; but during the Seaſons (cauſed by aſſumed ſhuttle like courſe of the Earth) ſhould not be liable to another Diluvian Change;*† to the Patriarchs of the Poſtdiluvian Generations (*Noah* and his three Sons) the *Seed* gave the everlaſting Goſpel bleſſing: *Be fruitful, multiply and repleniſh the Earth*‡ (no more an *Eden*) the Antediluvian Generations had without a bleſſing rented to an inferior Degree of the living Creatures, who acted in bleſſing; but Men without bleſſing ſwelled to the loſs of Millions, *eight* only excepted, the future Generations received therefore the bleſſing in Type, whoſe Antitype was loſt, leſt altogether multiply and repleniſh the Earth in Unrighteouſneſs again. §

* Gen. vi. 8. † Ditto viii. 21, 22. ‡ Ditto ix. 1.

§ Unto the Time of the Deluge, Divine Worſhip was performed by burnt Offerings only, wherein the Victim was conſumed to Aſhes by the kindling of the Supernatural Fire; but from this Date the *Seed* required a new Offering in Addition, to wit, the Boiling or Roaſting and Eating the Victim before the Lord, by Way of an Initiation for the faithful into the Myſtery of the ſpiritual Fleſh, to wit, the being diſſolved into the Nature of the *Seed* (the Meſſiah) this is the Secret meaning of Gen. ix. for this Myſtery they were qualified in the Ark by the purifying of the Water, the Church by Grace, increaſing the Goſpel, and baptizing all in the Ark, which thus

4. The *Seed* pronounced his everlaſting Goſpel bleſſing unto the Obedient only to increaſe, multiply and repleniſh the Earth in the Fear of God, leſt their Children be unfit for the Covenant of God from the ſide of their Parents, and it will prove hard if not dangerous for them, though not without Remedy by God, elſe the Curſe be in Force with all, which Attends the Carnal renting practiſed by thoſe, who reject the Goſpel Covenant, the Waters and Church's baptiſing into that bleſſing, as it ſoon became the caſe with the increaſing Evil Imaginations of the Poſtdiluvians in meaſure, as they neglected the needful Attention of the *Seed*'s inward Labour: This was become general, when *Nimrod* thoroughly ſtopped that Attention, by holding up Deſpotiſm, to wit, Violence over his Brethren to make them attend upon his Laws; as *Noah* was the only before the Deluge, who attended upon the *Seed*, ſo was *Abram*, paſt four Centuries after the Deluge, the only Man who attended at the *Seed*'s working; he remained with the living Creatures in God's Covenant, was the only, who had Ears to hear the everlaſting Goſpel *Voice*, wherein the *Seed* directed him to go out of his Country from his Relations and Father's Houſe unto a Land, he would ſhew him, and therein he ſhould be made a great Nation, and his Name be made univerſally known, yea, he would Bleſs him to ſuch a Degree as to be very bleſſing to thoſe, who ſhew kindly to him, but they, that hate him ſhould be curſed, yea, all Families on Earth, that unite with him, ſhould partake of his bleſſing. *Abram* obeyed this Call, and availed himſelf of that Promiſe by believing* he went to ſojourn in Canaan with his Father *Terah* (having buried his Son *Haran*, Brother to *Abram)* and *Lot* the Son of the deceaſed *Haran*. *Terah*, paſt bearing the Fatigue of the Journey, died by the Way in his 205th. Year of Age, and was buried there in *Meſopotamia* near the Land of *Canaan*, the Place

thus by a holy Firmament was ſeparated from the Waters without them, that ſwelled the Bodies of the Evil Imaginators; this Baptiſm continued nine Times 40 Days, to bewail 9 Times *Humanity's* unbleſſed 40 Hours Sleep, as the Symptom of Men's Evil; after this Term of Time *Noah*, his Wife, his Sons and their Wives with all living Creatures (Fowls and Quadrupeds) came forth out of the Ark; with all them (Men and living Creatures) the *Seed* made an everlaſting Covenant† after this Date to ſtrengthen and comfort the thirſty and naked: ſwelled the Waters of Grace: it ſwelled the Church by the Goſpel of Promiſes near full Knee deep in the Eve of *Noah*'s entering the Sabbath of Eternal Reſt.

* Gen. xi. 31, xii. 1—4. † Ditto ix. 8—17.

Place was remembered by the Name of *Padan Aran*. *Nahor*, *Abram*'s eldeſt Brother, probably being ſent for to be preſent at his Father's Burial, preferred the Place to his Habitation at *Ur* in *Caldea*, made it his Abode. *Abram*, now in his 75th. Year of Age, received the Promiſe from the *Seed* at the entering Canaan, when he paſſed the Plain of *Moreh*, that this was the Land intended to be given to his Seed.*

5. *Abram* in the dividing of the Paſturage between his Nephew *Lot*'s and his own Herds of Cattle, *Lot* chooſed the Plains of the *Jordan* in the Environs of *Sodom* before its Deſtruction; *Abram* took the Mountainous Country to the Weſt, whence he had a fair ſight of *Canaan*; caſting once his Eyes around him, he received a Confirmation of the *Seed*'s Goſpel Promiſe, *That the whole Extent of this Proſpect all round him is to be the Inheritance and Poſſeſſion of his Seed, whoſe Number to be paſt numbering as the* Duſt *of the ſame Land.*† Though *Abram*'s Modeſty was great, yet did the *Seed* carefully hold up a Compariſon to mind *Abram* on *Adam*'s Curſe: " Duſt *thou art and unto Duſt thou ſhalt return;* ‡ and leſt the immenſe Number of Inhabitants ſhould harbour Jealouſy, hearing of his great Proſpect, become his Adverſaries, the *Seed* held up to him the Promiſe, that he *is his Shield and exceeding great reward*, § not only on Earth in the Duſt, but alſo in the Heavens; *bids him to Number the Stars* (propably in the Galaxis, were they are paſſed numbering;) *thus ſhould his Seed be in Multitude.* Tho' *Abram* was paſt 85 and *Sarai* 76 Years, beyond the State of Child bearing, yet did *Abram* believe the Goſpel;‖ by v. 3, it poſſibly might appear, that *Abram* doubted, which would have hindered the Effect of Righteouſneſs; but it is truly to be accounted to his great Modeſty, for he meant to judge himſelf not as worthy of that Divine Notice as his Steward Eliezer, who had a Son; this Meaning the immediate Divine Revelation proves by giving him the great Event of his Poſterity, with Preciſion of what ſhould befal them in a ſtrange Land Time's Diſtance hence; before which they would be ſo numerous, as to be an Object to Men and finally able to fill all Habitations in *Canaan:* Both the *Canaan* compared with Duſt, and the *Canaan* figurated by the Splendid Stars in the Aſtral Heavens, yea, the *Seed* gave *Abram* a Fore-ſight of the Three great Typical Sacrifices, as

* Gen. xii. 7. † Ditto xiii. 14-16. ‡ Ditto iii. 19.
§ Ditto xv. 1. ‖ Ditto 2—6.

as yet foreign, but to be inſtituted hereafter in the Typical Church of *Iſrael*, *Abraham*'s Seed. *

6. After

* To wit, a Heifer three Years old, a She-Goat three Years old and a Ram three Years old: *Abram* was directed to provide ſuch and cleave each in two, for inſpecting their Unblemiſhneſs, at the ſame Time to point out the dividing between the *Seed*'s Covenantees and the cruel People in the ſaid ſtrange Land, where *Abraham*'s Seed ſhould be brought: Each Creatures half was laid Side to Side, yet ſo, as to leave a Paſſage between them; *Abram* was alſo to bring a Turtle Dove, and a young Pigeon, but they were not to be divided: Each Sacrifice Typifies the Worſhipper thus offering his very Inſide (Heart) to the *Seed*, and with his Acceptation an Improvement is conveyed to the Worſhipper; ſo was by the Heifer pointed out the purifying Water for all *Iſrael:* The She-Goat, the Sin Offering for all *Iſrael*, and the Ram pointed out the Atonement of all *Iſrael*, by the Turtle Dove the mourning of the old, and by the Young Pigeon the Cooing of the young Ones, during the Time of *Abraham*'s Seed under Oppreſſion and Affliction: The three Victims were to be three Years old, thereby ſignifying, that the Bondage and Affliction in the Strange Land was to be upon three Generations; theſe Afflictions would be to them, as a horrid Darkneſs, taking away all Hopes of the covenanted Alliance; greedy Birds aſſailing upon the Victims repreſented Pharaoh and his Councellors ready to Devour *Abraham*'s Seed, but prevented by the Covenant to be made between *God*'s *Seed* and *Abraham*'s Seed unto the World's End, which was by this renewedly promiſed: The ſmoking Furnace of Temptation and Trial literally pointed at the Egyptian Brick-kilns; theſe were to go through the divided Victims (the inward tender Feelings of *Abraham*'s Seed to come) in a Degree, no Wonder for ever to darken the Truth of the *Seed*'s Covenant, was not the burning Lamp of the Shining Goſpel Promiſe to follow with its approaching ſtrong Support cloſe after the Furnace: Such a ſpecial Event to befal *Abraham*'s Seed Time's Diſtance after him, was a full Conviction of Surety unto him to have a Seed, and this numerous. A proſpect of ſuch future Magnitude might have been injurious to the Modeſty of ſo moſt noble a Progenitor, had he, at the Time of this Viſion, not been made ſenſible of that future Horror to cover his Seed, and that ten Nations filling up their Meaſure of Iniquity muſt be driven out to make Room for *Abraham*'s Seed, who might be liable to the ſame Iniquity; his Seed, therefore, was to be previouſly exerciſed unto Humility and Obedience, very requiſite to diſpoſe them for the next Goſpel Reception of Power, Mercy, Grace and long Suffering, always covering the Obedient with Mercy, Grace and long Suffering, whilſt their Enemies by Power without Grace, Mercy and long Suffering will be deſtroyed, ſhould they attempt to grieve God's Covenantees: (His anointed:) Thus to a great Proſpect ſpoke the *Seed* to *Abram* concerning his Poſterity, that would prove ſo great an Object to a ſtrange People within one and half a Century to come. Indeed *Abraham* needed a full Meaſure of Modeſty, Humility and Self-denial properly to receive ſo immenſe a Promiſe at a Time, when his Heir had but Exiſtence in *Abraham*'s Loins, whom to beget in the Typical Bleſſing it was fit the dangerous Luſt of Youth ſhould be Extirpated by Age; as great ſo ever *Abraham*'s Seed was at the Time of their Mancipation, they increaſed at the rate of 36 per three Generations

6. After 24 Years anointing of *Abram* into Obedience and Faith, the *Seed* entred a Covenant of Alliance with *Abraham* in his 99th. of Age, agreeable to Divine Promiſe then ~~2108~~ Years held up by the firſt everlaſting Goſpel *Voice*, to wit, *The Son was conceived by* Sarah, *who that Day ceaſed to be called* Sarai *and* Abraham *to be called* Abram: *This Seed from* Sarah *is the choſen, in whoſe Fleſh the* Divine Seed *is to manifeſt* ~~2013~~ *Years hence; this Covenant is concluded by and under the Seal of circumciſing the Fleſh, becauſe liable to breed Diſquiet, to diſturb the Mind from attending the* Seed's *myſterious Operations in the Heart, which is the only Labour unto Sanctification, and the Righteouſneſs of God held up in the everlaſting Goſpel.** So great was *Abraham*'s Increaſe in Grace and nearneſs to the *Seed*, that at his Requeſt the Goſpel Promiſe was renewed upon *Iſmael*; † but the Alliance by Covenant did not extend beyond *Iſaac* and his Deſcent: He is the Heir of the Promiſed Land of *Canaan* and of *Immanuel: This Alliance is inforced by a ſecond Promiſe, That* Iſaac *ſhould be born next Year enſuing.*‡ How frequent are the *Seed*'s Promiſes to keep *Abraham* in cloſe Attendance, leſt he ſhould imagine in himſelf as *Humanity* did 4781 Years ago and fell aſleep. *Abraham* knew and had believed, that *Iſmael* ſhould be a great People; he knew alſo and believed, that *Iſaac* was the next ſole Covenantee and *Immanuel*'s Ally, yet ſeemed he inclining to heſitate the Diſmiſſion of the ſneering *Iſmael* with his Mother, the ungrateful *Hagar*, from being ſtumbling Blocks to *Sarah* and *Iſaac*, had not the Divine *Wonderful*, the *Counſellor* early adviſed *Abraham* to deſiſt from imagining: Thus *Abraham* was ever more anointed into Obedience, which kept him reſtleſs all Night; he roſe early in the Morning to diſmiſs *Hagar* and *Iſmael:* Thus by Grace was he ſtrengthened in

Generations during their Bondage; the Nation whoſe Violence bended the Neck of *Abraham*'s Seed under the Yoke was judged with ten Pleagues, including the Deſtruction of all firſt Births of their Males of Men and living Creatures, beſides the drowning of their King with his whole Army; when at the ſame Time *Abraham*'s Seed ſhould come out of the Land of their Bondage with great ſubſtance of Cattle, increaſed on their own Hands, and a willing Gift of Jewels of Gold, Silver and Garments, as a Compenſation for their three and a half Centuries' ſlaviſh Labour. Thus of all this the *Seed*'s great Favorite *Abraham* had full Preſcience, before he ſaw his Succeſſor.§ In conſequence of the *Seed*'s Bleſſing promiſed to *Abraham*'s Seed, *Iſmael Hagar*'s Son by *Abram*, had an Intereſt in that Bleſſing, though not in the Covenant. ‖

* Gen. xvii. 1—16. † Ditto 20. ‡ Ditto. xvi. 9—14.
§ Gen. xv. 7—21. ‖ Ditto xvi. 9—14.

in Obedience and Attendance on the *Seed*,* which ſtrengthening, to wit, anointing, multiplies as upon *Abraham*, ſo upon all, who as *Abraham* do value the *Seed*'s Obedience; to them is the Everlaſting Goſpel renewed, and they renewed to familiarizing with and enabled to ſtay on the Mind of God. *Hagar* with her Son *Iſmael*, now 15 Years old, wandering and bewildering in the Wilderneſs (afterwards called *Beerſheba*) was comforted by Goſpel Promiſe, whoſe *Voice* accompanied them into the Wilderneſs of *Paran*, where *Iſmael* became an Archer and increaſed according to the Goſpel Promiſe. †

7. The great Profit of Godlineſs is only reaped by the cloſe Attendants to the *Seed*'s Labour within; 'tis there that *Abraham* was taught Divine Obedience during a Schooling of 24 Years in ſtill and quiet Waiting, thus Grew by a courſe of Goſpel Promiſes, to ſtay on nothing, but the *Seed*'s Mind: Princes deſired him to become their Ally;‡ as he was God's Ally. He received (agreeable to his believing the everlaſting Goſpel of Promiſe) a Son and Heir, in whoſe daily Growth both *Sarah* and *Abraham* rejoiced an uninterupted ſeries of 33 Years: Then approaching his Manhood for the Capacity of the *Seed*'s covenanted Alliance, whereof he was the next and ſole Covenantee after his Father Abraham; therefore he was demanded for his Anointing as a burnt Offering of Obedience in both Father and Son, a Myſtery unknown then to both the Son and Father, whoſe Heart was wrapt up in his endeared Son; ſuch, however, was Abraham's Improvement, that he, by the *Seed*'s Labour, was fulfilling in the Obedience with all the Efficacy of Divine Grace in Time's Infancy and the firſt Goſpel Voice, when Power, Mercy, long Suffering nor Love manifeſted; yet Abraham and Iſaac bore the Trial of Conſtraint; they gave no Room to Imagination, nay without conſulting Fleſh and Blood (for this had received and was kept under Circumciſion) Abraham ſlept that Night Reſtleſs, longing for Day Break to exerciſe in that Obedience, wherein only the *Seed* could work his great and wonderful Purpoſe; Abraham early in the Morning expedited all needfull for that Solemnity; he was ſo immerſed in that Sacred Duty, that he would not have ſpoke a Word to be diſturbed thereby, had not *Iſaac*'s Query about the Victim required to be inſtructed with a Leſſon of Confidence in God: My Son anſwered Abraham, *God will provide himſelf a Lamb for a burnt Offering: Iſaac* be

* Gen. xxi. 9—14. † Ditto xxi. 14—21. ‡ Ditto 22—32.

being wrapt up in the Heart of *Abraham* his Father, and *Abraham* conſtrained by the Seeds Grace, both the Darlings of the *Seed*, could no longer reſtrain from declaring at the Place of Sacrifice unto *Abraham*, *That in his Seed of Covenant all Nations of the Earth ſhould be bleſſed.** A plain Declaration, that the *Meſſiah*, the very *Seed* of God ſhould manifeſt in the Seed of the covenanted Alliance. †

8. From the Living Spring of the *Seed*'s Sight received *Iſaac* his Refreſhing; there *Rebecca* met him at her Arrival with *Elieſer*. *Iſaac*'s Attention to the *Seed*'s Operation in him was to him a ſpiritual Seeing, whereby he was made ſuſceptible of the Goſpel Promiſe intended for him; in Obedience and Faith thereto, he in his 59th. Year of Age entreated the Lord to remove *Rebecca*'s Barrenneſs, which the *Seed* at his Requeſt granted that very Year.‡ At this Fountain of God's Sight, *Rebecca* inquired concerning the Struggle of the two Children in her Womb, and was inſtructed concerning their future Event, § *That both her Children would be Strivers, the firſt for Vanities and the laſt for Godlineſs, therefore the latter ſhould be the Covenantee of the* Seed's *Alliance, and Superior to the firſt: The Anſwer directed her future Obſervations on the two Children in their Growth*, but ſeems, ſhe did not impart this to *Iſaac*. ‖

9. A Famine in Canaan made *Iſaac*, without conſulting the *Seed*, follow his Father *Abram*'s ſtep (who alſo, without inquiring

* Gen. xxii. 16-18.

† When *Iſaac* was 40 Years of Age he married his ſecond Couſin *Rebecca*, grand Daughter to *Nahor*, *Abram*'s, by 60 Years, elder Brother. *Iſaac* lived with his Mother *Sarah* at the Well *Lahai Roi* (the Well of the Sight of God;) there *Iſaac* lived under motherly watchful Eyes unto his 36th. Year of Age, when *Sarah* died 127 Years old; there he and his Wife *Rebecca* lived unto the Death of *Abraham*, who died 39 Years after *Sarah* in his 175th. Year, and was buried by *Iſaac* in his 75th. and *Iſmael* in his 89th. Year of Age.

‡ Gen. xxv. 21. § Ditto ver. 23.

‖ The Children attaining their Adult ſhewed their oppoſite Inclinations, to wit, *Eſau* the firſt was for roving the Fields after Veniſon as his Uncle *Iſmael*, which pleaſed *Iſaac*, and the younger, to wit, *Jacob*, preferred Retirement to attend the *Seed*'s Labour. Although *Jacob* had, by the Goſpel *Voice*, the Promiſe to be the covenanted Ally, whilſt in his Mother's Womb, yet conceived he ſome Pre-eminence by the natural firſt Birth, which he ſaw to be ſlighted by his Brother *Eſau*; he induced him to reſign it, which *Eſau* did at ſo low a Rate as a Meal of Lentile Pottage. *Jacob* ſtood in no Need of this Acquiſition, as thereby he only drew upon himſelf unneceſſary Troubles by his Brother's Anger.¶

¶ Gen. xxv. 24—34.

inquiring of the *Seed*, compelled becauſe of a like Famine, to ſojourn into *Egypt*, and by conſulting his Imagination, brought upon himſelf great Vexation) whoſe Merits *Iſaac* had not ſufficiently entered into, and in mere Simplicity would have followed his Father *Abraham*'s weak Steps; *but the* Seed *(on whoſe Labour* Iſaac *otherwiſe attended) warned and directed him to* Gerar *under the Carnal Government of* Abimeleck *(who from his compound Title of* Abi: Father *and* Meleck: King *ſeems to have been a Patriarchal with Royalty blended Government, preferable however to that of* Pharaoh, *implying a Deſtroyer:* Abimeleck *proved a Protector to* Iſaac, *when he imitated his Father* Abram's *Weakneſs of fearing Men more, than God, denying their Wives by equivocal ſhiftings to ſave their Lives.* However this being as yet the Infancy of Time, when the everlaſting Goſpel *Voice* ſpoke nothing elſe, but Grace, Promiſe, Soothing and Fondling, and this with Increaſe: By this Occaſion the *Seed* here held up to *Iſaac* the Goſpel of Promiſe made to *Abraham*, thereby to ſtrenghten his Obedience and forward his Growth in Dependance on the Promiſes, that he needed not to Fear all the Inhabitants of *Canaan* by declaring: *I will give all theſe Countries unto thee and thy Seed, and will perform the Oath, which I ſware unto* Abraham *thy Father, and will make thy Seed to multiply as the Stars of Heaven; they ſhall poſſeſs all theſe Countries, and in thy Seed ſhall all Nations be bleſſed, to wit, from thy Seed ſhall come the Meſſiah.* * †

of Covenant

10. *Iſaac* returning from *Gerar* to *Beerſheba* the *Seed* renewed with him the Covenant of Alliance, which he had formerly made with *Abraham*, thereby to take off from him that Fear of Men, which had prevailed with him, and might again by *Abimeleck*'s coming with his Friend and his General to confirm a League of Friendſhip with *Iſaac* in his 100th. Year of Age: Thus the Princes and Kings judged *Abraham* and *Iſaac* from their great Bleſſing (which they received from the Hand of the Moſt High) what would be the caſe in Time to come. At *Beerſheba Iſaac* built

* Gen. xxvi. 1--4.

† *Iſaac* removing from the Well of *Lahai Roi* on account of the Famine, is an Indication, that he had partly ſuffered an Imagination to remove him from the Spring of God's Sight, who is now returning from *Gerar*, implying Stranger, into its Valley, and becauſe of Vexations ſtill father to *Rehoboth*, implying Space. Vexations having ceaſed, he finds to gain ground by Attendance on the *Seed*, is now ſure of his Miſtake by not having kept cloſe with the *Seed*, proceeds father from *Gerar* to *Beerſheba* the Well of Evidence, that *Abraham* and a prior *Abimelech* had entered Confederacy of Amity there.

Built the firſt Altar to worſhip and inquire of the *Seed*, whom he heretofore attended at the Altar at *Beer Lahai Roi.**

11. *Iſaac* had diſpatched his Son *Jacob* to proceed from *Beerſheba* to *Padan Aram* to be out of Sight and Mind of his angry Brother *Eſau*, and although both *Iſaac* and *Jacob*, by this ſtep, ſhewing their want of attending the *Seed*'s Labour and enquiring of his Counſel, nevertheleſs to Teach *Jacob* the leaning, with full Confidence, on the *Seed*'s Fatherly Mind, be renewed with *Jacob* (when in his bodily Reſt free from all incumbering Imaginations) the very Bleſſing, he gave *Abram* his Grandfather on Condition to depart out of his Country, Caldea.† *Jacob ſtrengthened in his Mind, and in grateful Remembrance called the Place* Bethel *(the Houſe of God) otherwiſe called* Luz, *and promiſed, if the Lord will give him Bread to eat, and Raiment to wear, until he come back to his Father's Houſe in Peace, this Place ſhall be the Lord's Houſe, and of all that God would give him, he freely give the tenth to the Lord.* ‡ §

12. The

* *Eſau*, now in Manhood, married to the Grief of *Iſaac* and *Rebecca*, becauſe he had made Alliance with the *Hittites;* nevertheleſs *Iſaac* would have fain bleſſed *Eſau* before *Jacob;* and though *Rebecca* had the *Seed*'s Promiſe in Favor of *Jacob* to be the Covenantee of Divine Alliance, yet would ſhe make ſure of *Iſaac*'s Bleſſing alſo in Favor of *Jacob*, at the Hazard of human Contrivance, on the Strength of *Jacob*'s having purchaſed *Eſau*'s Birthright, even in her Confidence of doing the right Thing offered to take unto herſelf the Curſe, which *Jacob* dreaded from a Deceit, as ſhe propoſed, by *Jacob*'s perſonifying *Eſau* to obtain the Bleſſing before *Eſau*'s Return from Hunting, which he undertook at *Iſaac*'s Requeſt. Though *Jacob* ſucceeded by his Metamarphoſis, yet did he unneceſſarily draw upon him his Brother's bitter Hatred, who hoped *Iſaac* his Father's natural Life was very near its Period, after whoſe Departure he purpoſed to ſlay his Brother *Jacob*; which to prevent *Iſaac* and *Rebecca* adviſed *Jacob* to proceed to *Padan Aram*, there take to him a Wife out of *Rebecca*'s Relation: This (receiving *Iſaac*'s bleſſing) he obeyed, and it ſerved three purpoſes—1ſt. to fly from his Brother's Anger, 2d. to chooſe himſelf a Wife, 3d. to tarry for a Courſe of Years with *Laban* in a ſtrange Land and be his Uncles hireling Servant, from which Date (accepting *Iſrael*'s Bondage) will exactly fill up 430 Years to *Iſrael*'s Emigration out of *Egypt; Eſau* ſees his Brother in Obedience to his Parents gone to take to himſelf a Wife from amongſt his Uncle Laban's Daughters, he alſo went to his Uncle *Iſmael* to marry his Daughter *Mahaloth*, *Eſau*'s firſt Couſin, thereby to reconcile his Parents and leſſen his Reproach he bore for his connecting with the *Canaanites*.

‡ A Proof Jacob knew not God's Treaſure to be Fathomleſs, nor did he know the Lord's Willingneſs to give more, than Men can aſk for; again how can God accept a Return of one out of ten Parts of his

† Gen. xii. 3. § Ditto xxviii. 1—22.

12. The Divine *Seed* bids *Jacob* emigrate out of his Uncle's Servitude and *Meſopotamia* unto the Land promiſed, as to *Abraham* and *Iſaac*, he would be his covering againſt the enraged *Eſau*, his Brother* *Jacob* obeyed the more, as he had inclined to return ſix Years before, even at the Birth of *Joſeph* his firſt born by *Rachel:* This is the Riſing of the everlaſting Goſpel *Voice* unto *Jacob;* he is now the immediate Object of the *Seed*'s Attention, and to make *Jacob* attend to the *Seed*'s Labour *he* is frequent to him, refrains *Jacob*'s Enemy (Uncle and Father in Law) *Laban* from grieving *Jacob* (his anointed Covenantee)† by this Goſpel *Voice* the ſtrengthened and improved *Jacob* beholds a new trial riſing up before him in the Weſt, againſt which to prepare *Jacob*, the *Seed* cauſed out of Eternity's Pavillions Virtues to draw up in two Angelic Hoſts, to be viewed by Jacob the great Ally of the Divine Seed: It was given to Jacob to ſee in his Spirit: theſe were the Myſteriouſly purified by the *Seed*'s Labour amongſt Jacob's Poſterity to bring about that holy Veſſel with *Humanity* reſtored from renting for the *Seed* to diſſolve it into its Nature at the Eve of the third Goſpel *Voice;* theſe Perſonages are here ſhown in two angelical Armies; this ſtrengthening Sight notwithſtanding, when the Meſſengers, which he had ſent to his Brother *Eſau*, returned with the account of his coming at the Head of 400 armed Men to meet him, he ſuffered Imagination to hurt his confidence in the *Seed*, who had ſhewn him the two miſterious Armies ſtill with him only not viſible to bodily Eyes, he deviſes Art to reconcile his Brother with Preſents. ‡

13. *Jacob*

his free givings, the *Seed*'s fatherly tender winking at ſuch weak Conduct is a Proof of Infancy both of that Time and of human Judgement: But this Infant judging after the Age of Adult even in the Æra of Manhood to be continued evidently proves a great Backwardneſs in Divine Knowledge and its Improvement. *Jacob* having ſojourned 20 Years in this foreign Land *Meſopotamia*, and in Servitude (though unto his Uncle) connected himſelf with his two Daughters his firſt Couſins, had acquired great Subſtance, eleven Sons and a Daughter born to him, was thus ſurrounded with a numerous Family all ſtanding in Covenant Alliance with the *Seed;* at that Time he was drawn nearer to the *Seed*'s Goſpel.

‡ Jacob might have been thrown in worſe Shifts, had he not been ſecretly directed to withdraw at Night from all Company into a ſilent quiet Waiting on the *Seed* to be Taught, comforted and ſtrengthened, he there cloſely attended the *Seed*'s Labour all Night until Day break with cloſer attention, than he ever had before, ſo that his attention was equal to a great Labour contending and overcoming all his Imaginations,

* Gen. xxxi. 3. † Ditto 24.

13. *Jacob*, after ſo uncommon a wreſtling all Night, had ſcarce left the Place *Peniel* but he halted, that is his Imaginations ſo powerfully ſtruck and conquered by the wonderful Workings of the *Seed* they with all came uppermoſt again, made him forget his new Name as ſoon he beheld the 400 armed Men with *Eſau* at their Head: He marchalled his two Female Servants with their four Sons, then *Lea* with her ſix Sons and a Daughter, laſtly *Rachel* with *Joſeph* to give Opportunity to the latter to fly, ſhould the foremoſt be devoured by the Sword, and to ſave them all with his own Life, he went foremoſt of them. Thus *Jacob* contrived needleſsly, for *Eſau*'s Face and Heart was made Gladneſs, Joy and Tenderneſs.*

14. Thus *Eſau* and *Iſrael*, after embracing each other as Brothers, parted Friends, and *Iſrael* pitched his Tent at *Suchoth*, ere he moved before *Shalem* a City in the Land of *Canaan*, where his Daughter *Dina* in her 17th. Year of Age viſiting the Daughters in the City was defiled, and her two Brothers *Levy* and *Simeon* committed that cruel Maſſacre of the whole City, Inhabitants and their King, when they were unable to defend themſelves being freſh circumciſed to

ginations, yea he earneſtly ſtrove for a Bleſſing and obtained it before his Company awoke in the Morning; Jacob felt himſelf ſo comforted and refreſhed that the *Seed* changed his Name from *Jacob* a Supplanter into *Iſrael* implying *Iſh* (a Man) *ra* (had ſeen) *el* (God) and prevailed with Men, to wit, attended the *Seed*'s Labour and defeated all Human Imaginations; this labouring *Seed* he conceived feelingly uniting with the Seed in the Loins of his Deſcent, and perceived how the Preſerver of Life was to be manifeſted in this plain Sight of God's Face to the World, he therefore called the Place *Peniel*.†

* Hadſt thou commencing *Iſrael* remembred the words of thy contemporary Relation *Job*, who ſaid, *happy is the Man, whom God corrected, he is ſafe from the Touch of Evil, will be redeemed from Famine, Death, War and Violence of the Sword; even againſt the Scourge of the Thongue ſhall be be hid, and not be afraid of Deſtruction, nay not even of the Beaſts of the Earth: He ſhall be at League with the Stones in the Field and the Beaſts of the Field ſhall be at Peace with him;* ‡ yea theſe words not entering thy Mind, couldſt thou forget, in whoſe preſence thee wreſtled a few Hours ago, and was approved of by him, who gave thee a plain ſight of that myſterious Union between his and thy Seed, that ſuch a one as thee was fixed on the invincible Rock: however the Lord ſhewed thee, that he is the Lord: the Lord God, who in thy Days, to wit, of Infancy took Pleaſure in Promiſing Antitypes, and giving their Types in pledge, ſoothing, fondling and kiſſing his Children, thou bleſſed *Iſrael*, waſt of that Number, yea above them all on account of the *Seed*'s Covenant, who choſe thee amongſt all Thouſands of ten Thouſands for his allied third Covenanttee, thou haſt yet 77 Years to improve thy Faithfulneſs in the Covenant.

† Gen. xxxi. 26. ‡ Job v. 17—23.

to unite in Fellowſhip with the Houſe of *Iſrael*, who on their Account was compelled to fly, but not in his own Imagination, for the *Seed* directed Iſrael to dwell in *Bethel* the Houſe, which he had dedicated to God, having purged his Houſe from Idolatry and Vanity, had buried under the oak Tree at *Shechem* both their Idols and gold Earrings, and changed the gorgeous Garments of all, which until now with Iſrael had dwelled amongſt the Booths of the Cattle and by their Dreſs were known. He arriving at *Bethel* built an Altar, where he worſhipping perceived the *Voice* of the everlaſting Goſpel pointed out: *It ſtood recorded before God, what had been promiſed unto him in this Place, when he flew from his Brother* Eſau's *Wrath, and what had been promiſed to his Father* Iſaac *and Grandfather* Abraham, *that he and his Seed ſhould be the Poſſeſſors of the Land of* Canaan. *Iſrael* than raiſed a Pillar in the ſame Place, renewedly called it *Bethel*, and departed towards *Ephrata*.

15. *Iſrael* now a Father of a great Family of Children, Male and Female Servants and numerous Herds of clean Cattle, commences to be tryed by a great Stream of Afflictions, whoſe Source *Dina* and her two Brethren had opened; his endeared Wife and favorite *Rachel* is ſeized with travailing Pains on the Road before they could reach *Euphrata* (alias *Bethlem*) was delivered of *Benjamin* and of her temporal Life alſo, and buried on the Way-ſide.* *Jacob* had not long pitched his Tent beyond the Tower *Edar*, when his eldeſt Son *Reuben* committed Inceſt with *Bilhah* (*Rachel*'s Hand-maid his Fathers Concubine † which Trouble was followed by the loſs of his Son *Joſeph*, whom he had by *Rachel*'s firſt Child-bed; him his Brethren ſold to *Iſmaelite* Merchants coming from *Gilead* to trade into *Egypt*, where they parted with *Joſeph* to *Midianite* Traders, who ſold him to *Potiphar* Captain of Pharaoh's Guard and Prieſt of *On*, interpreted Sun.‡ *Iſrael*'s Afflictions were likewiſe increaſed by the Irregularities of his Son *Judah*'s Family. § Theſe Troubles would have been aſſuaged to the comfortleſs Heart of *Iſrael*, could he have known the noble and virtuous Conduct of his dear *Joſeph*, the Egyptian Slave, ‖ and his Preferment from a Slave to the firſt Man after *Pharaoh* in the Kingdom, all his Truſt, Connection and Family.¶

16. *Iſrael* what with Age and what with Grieves comfortleſs bending in the Grave, felt the ſecond Famine in *Canaan*

* Gen. xxxv. 6—20. † ditto 22. ‡ ditto xxxvii. 1—26.
§ ditto xxxviii. 1—30. ‖ ditto xxxix. 7—23. ¶ ditto xli. 1—57.

Canaan, ſince he was born, which was the third ſince his Grandfather *Abraham;* this with the premiſes caſt a Trench about him and his great Family; he was now conſtrained to ſend his Sons out of his Sight, yea, out of his Land to go for Bread in *Egypt*.*

17. This

* In all probability the Lamp of the everlaſting Goſpel lighted before him in the ſilent Practice of keeping his Mind immerſed on attending the *Seed*'s Labour, to whom (his Maker) he frequently ejaculated his favorite Addreſs: *I wait for thy Salvation O Lord.* A Retirement of ſuch a Nature he could not be removed from. His Sons return from their ſecond Trip with Proviſions out of *Egypt*, diſturbed him with their Noiſe of *Joſeph* being alive and Governor of all *Egypt:* The naming of his dear Son by the identical Perſons, who 49 Years ago were the very Meſſengers of *Joſeph*'s Death, when they cauſed (and now rather renewed) his Grief, were far from affording him Joy; but ſeeing the many Aſſes ſent by *Joſeph* with Egyptian Dainties and Proviſions on his Way to *Egypt*, with *Pharaoh*'s Wagons for him, his grand Children and their Mothers, *Iſrael*'s Spirit aroſe ſuddenly out of his Grave, he is at once refreſhed and renewed in Strength as an Eagle, he weighed the Pinions of his Wings, found he could truſt his Departure thereon without Waggon or Refreſhment by the Way; it was Enough for him, *Joſeph* was alive, whether a Governor or a Slave, he lacked nothing more, his Heart diſengaged itſelf from *Canaan*, from the whole World and from all Concerns, he muſt hurry to ſee *Joſeph* before he dies; a Moment he had not left out of his Sight, now filling up half a Century, ſince *Joſeph*'s Abſence.† The Joy created by the Embraces of *Iſrael* and *Joſeph*, a highly honoured Father and the darling Son, though myſelf highly affected with this Memory, yet requires an other, than the Pen of a *grievous Mourner for a higher Affliction (cauſed by the Silencing of* Love, *of* Truth *and of* Church *after a* 44 *Years anxious Searching*) *Iſrael*'s Change of Mourning into Joy at the Eve of Jubile not expected by him to embrace his moſt endeared *Joſeph*, as far this temporary Comfort might ſtretch, the *Seed* prevened him with a more important one in the everlaſting Goſpel *Voice*, which ſounded to *Iſrael*, when he, before his Departure, ſacrificed at *Beerſheba* unto the God of his Father *Iſaac*, the Erector of the very ſame Altar, to wit, the Promiſe of being made a great Nation in *Egypt* (though a Land of the moſt abominable Idolatry;) but the *Seed* would be a holy Wall around him and all within be holy unto the Lord, there he ſhould depart his Spirit in the Preſence of his deareſt Son *Joſeph*, to whom *Iſrael* had been both a Father and Inſtructor, who by his home Education had imparted the Teſt and Way for and to Virtue and Godlineſs, whereby *Joſeph* obtained a Diſtinction ſuperior to his Brethren at home, who in Lieu of admiring envyed him; but abroad he met always with Admiration and Truſt, yea, Preferment, when a Slave and when a Governor, an Advantage never acquired in mercenary Schools, where Youth is not led unto godly Knowledge: To be led thereto all muſt be forgot, what has been attained in ſuch Schools, which though founded on the moſt approved of religious Plan, are in Proceſs of Time liable to Corruption: A famous School

or

† Gen. xlv. 25--28.

17. This illuſtrious Patriarch *Iſrael*, was brought to *Egypt*, not for want of Bread nor without the *Seed*'s Approbation, though to ſee him (thought Dead, but behold he was alive) was an apparent Cauſe, but the *Seed*'s Cauſe exceeded, whoſe Proſpect was great. *Iſrael*, now in the enjoyment of his temporal Jubile, all his Afflictions being baniſhed not as moſt (who have known God under Afflictions and forget him in their Joy) improved his remaining Hours by waiting and attending the *Seed*,s Labour and Tutering, whereby he obtained the Degree of a Divine Prophet, as is evident by the Bleſſings he gave unto fourteen Patriarchs preſent at his Departure, all which Bleſſings proved prophetical, the moſt emphatical was that of *Judah* ſeemingly beholding in him the Nearneſs of the Manifeſtation of the covenanted Alliance to the *Meſſiah*, to wit, the Uniting of the Divine *Seed* with that of *Judah*, and not his Favorite *Joſeph:* The Prophet's Eyes were ſhut at his Natural Feeling, he could not thoroughly go through the Solemnity after this ſeventh Bleſſing, as if reminded by that Sabbathical Number of Reſt and looking into the *eighth* Eternal Sabbath, in his Nearneſs feels himſelf exalted in Spirit, that his waiting on the *Seed*'s Labour is at the Eve of Diſſolution into God's Righteouſneſs, cries out: *I have waited*

or rather pious Nurſery for Orphans, by no means a mercenary Proſpect, erected by a true Follower of the Lamb early in the Beginning of this Century in the Northern Parts of Europe, proſpered to the Admiration of all Lovers of Godlineſs; the Author and fellow Labourers continued for Years to keep up a ſingle Eye to God and Charity to the Youth; but ſince the Author is called to his everlaſting Home, the Nurſery of Pupils for the Fellowſhip of Chriſt is this very Day exchanged for a Hoſpital of Invalids infected with Theiſm. After the Babylonian Captivity and the Finiſhing of the Temple's Rebuilding in *Jeruſalem*, *Ezra* returned to *Babylon* for Levites, received a great Treaſure of Gifts from *Artaxerxes*, his Councellers and others, and the King's Command to teach *Judah* the Laws of God and of the King; to perſecute with Death, Confiſcation of Goods, Baniſhment or Impriſonment all Tranſgreſſors againſt the Laws of God and the King;* hence the unſanctified Blending of God's with Men's Commandments, and its Tutering in open Schools, which became ſo numerous, that there was no Place ever ſo ſmall in *Judea*. which was without a School, and in ſome Places ſeveral were numbered (called Synagogues.) This unbleſſed Regulation was but planting and nurſing Conceit, ſo that at the Advent of *Jeſus* the Eternal Wiſdom found no Paſſage through the Crowd of Scholaſtic Letters to reach the Hearts of the Synagoguians, and the not learned were the only blank Parchments for *Chriſt* to write Divine Knowledge upon.

* Ezra vii. 25, 26.

waited for thy Salvation O Lord, after which Ejaculation he continued to Propheſy, and at the finiſhing delivered up the Spirit to his Creator.*

18. Whilſt *Joſeph* continued alive after his Father *Iſrael*'s Poſterity fared well in *Fgypt*, none thought of returning to the promiſed Land; they were, beſides *Pharaoh* and the Prieſts, the only Nobles in *Egypt*, for all Egyptians had ſold themſelves Slaves to *Pharaoh* during the Famine; *Iſrael* was reſpected by King and Subjects; this pleaſed them and undervalued *Canaan*, nor did they conſult the *Seed;* the Honor they enjoyed was owing to *Joſeph*, whom they once hated, but now admire for their own Intereſt Sake, as he was their Saviour in Time of Famine (by the *Seed*'s Condeſcenſion to inſtruct and make them repent their Evil which they intended againſt *Joſeph*) ſo the *Seed* will ~~give~~ them ~~to~~ feel their Evil they bring upon themſelves by now diſpiſing the Land of *Canaan*. At the Death of *Joſeph* *Iſrael* was exceeding numerous, even that *Pharaoh* and his Servants knowing no Doubt of their being intended a Nation exceeding the Stars in Multitude, deviſed to leſſen their Number for the ſafety of *Pharaoh*'s Heir to his Throne; for they were in 44 Years increaſed to above 3000 from 70, which became an Object of Terror to *Pharaoh* and his Servants; he determining to counteract the *Seed*'s holy Purpoſe, mancipates all *Iſrael*, that by hard Labour they may decreaſe; but the Divine Bleſſing to juſtify Increaſe no Device can ſtop; this *Pharaoh* obſerving ordered the Midwives to deſtroy the Male Children in the Time of the Hebrew Mother's delivery; but the *Seed* gave them Tenderneſs, which prevented their obeying *Pharaoh's* Command: † *Pharaoh* then appointed ſecret Aſſaſſins for the Deſtruction of the Male Infants; even this Cruelty the *Seed* counteracted, as to be obſerved with *Moſes*, the appointed Leader of the Covenantees, whom his Mother to ſave from the Aſſaſſins laid in an Ark made of Bulruſhes puttied with Aſphaldus, hid him in the Flags by the River Side, about the Place, where Pharaoh's Daughter uſed to bathe; this Princeſs had the Child taken out of the Ark, educated and adopted him her Son, who, when a Man grown, killed an Egyptian, that in his Preſence Smote an *Iſraelite* about the Brick-kilns, for which *Pharaoh* declared to have *Moſes* ſlain, but he flew into the Land of *Median*, where he was received into the Houſe of *Reuel* a Prieſt in his Nation, who gave him his Daughter *Zipora* to wife.‡ *Moſes* kept the

when they / mind

* Gen. xlix. † Exod. i. 1—22, ‡ Ditto ii. 25.

the Flock of his Father in law on *Horeb*, there attending in his Solitude on the *Seed*'s Labour, who Spoke to Moſes out of a burning Buſh next by ſaying, I am the God of *Abraham*, *Iſaac* and *Jacob*, I will ſend thee to *Pharaoh* to bring forth my People the Children of *Iſrael* out of *Egypt*. *Moſes*, by great Wonders appointed Prophet and God's delivering *Inſtrument* for *Iſrael*, by the *Seed*'s immediate appointment, introduces his Divine Credentials firſt before the Elders of *Iſrael*, then before *Pharaoh*.

The ſecond *Voice* of the everlaſting Goſpel

In Order of Power, Mercy and long Suffering, when the Water (the Church) ran Loin deep during Time's Adult.

1. THE Covenant required now a cloſer Circumciſion of the Fleſh to attend the *Seed*'s labouring *Power*; Iſrael had by Pharaoniſh Violence been broken with Affliction, thereby taught ſtripping and made thirſty for the Church to be diſſolved in Water of Mercy, which had now deepened above half-way from Knee to Loin deep. *Moſes* manifeſts in *Egypt* the *Seed*'s appointing him the delivering Inſtrument. The ſame *Moſes*, whom *Pharaoh* decreed to kill for ſlaying one of his Taſk Maſters for maltreating an *Iſraelite*; but Nobody now lays Hand upon him; he is under a powerful Covering; the *Seed*'s Hand is upon him, he introduces himſelf firſt to the Elders of *Iſrael*, who bowed their grateful Heads and worſhipped; he next appears before *Pharaoh* to require as from the Lord *Iſrael*'s Freedom from Bondage, and Liberty to Emigrate; *Pharaoh* proud and haughtily inſults *Moſes* and the *Lord*, that ſends him, who is that *Lord* whom I am to obey? ſaid *Pharaoh*; *Jehovah*, the only Authority both in Heaven and on Earth, he will make thee to obey me, as my Rod at my Command turns into a Serpent: ſaid *Moſes*, throws his Rod at the Feet of *Pharaoh* and the Rod turned into a Serpent;* but *Pharaoh* was not moved to obey *Jehovah*'s Command

* Exod. vii. 2.

Command. *Moſes* turns firſt all the Waters into Blood;* ſecondly, covered *Egypt* with Frogs; † thirdly turned all the Duſt into Lice; ‡ until now the Egyptian Magicians, by their Inchantments, copied *Moſes*'s Miracles, but could not copy the laſt, were compelled to declare before *Pharaoh* that *Moſes*'s Credentials were Divine. Until now *Pharaoh* was eaſy in his Mind, expecting his and *Jehovah*'s Servants would fight it out in his Preſence; but ſeeing his Servants giving up the Conteſt, his Power now kindled and proved its Identity, to wit, (Wrath) this kindled his unquenchable Fire; here the not dying Worm felt intolerable Pains by the not quenching Fire; in that pernicious Armour *Pharaoh* now defied *Jehovah:* By every new Attack *Moſes* made upon him, his Fire flamed higher and his Worm's Pains increaſed: *Moſes* went on and covered, by his fourth Miracle, all Egypt with grievous ſwarms of Flies (except Goſhen, was free from Flies and all other Plagues, wherewith *Moſes* grieved *Egypt.* §) *Moſes* commands the fifth Plague, to wit, a Murrain on the Cattle in *Egypt.* ‖ The ſixth Plague were Boils and burning Bliſters upon all Men and living Creatures in *Egypt.* ¶ The ſeventh was a Thundering, Hail and Rain, which ſmote all Men and Creatures, that were in the Field.** The eighth Wonder brought with an Eaſt Wind Locuſts to cover all *Egypt.* †† The ninth Wonder was a Plague of a thick Darkneſs over *Egypt* and in Houſes; in the houſes of *Iſrael* only was Light; this Darkneſs laſted a length of three Days; altho' the *Egyptians* had petitioned *Pharaoh*, before this Darkneſs, to diſmiſs *Iſrael*, yet did *Pharaoh*'s Wrath only kindle the more; ‡‡ but when the *Seed* wrought the tenth Miracle by ſuffering Pharaoh's Wrath to ſuffocate all Firſt-born; not ſecured by the Type of the Blood of Covenant; all Firſt-born Male of Men and Creatures from *Pharaoh* to the Priſoner in the Dungeon were ſlain. §§ Now *Pharaoh*'s Worm is ſtupified, his Wrath ~~ſuffocated ceaſes~~ kindling, urges Iſrael to depart now with as much Zeal, as he before detained them with Obſtinacy. They had borrowed from every Egyptian Family Jewels of Gold, Silver and Garments, which the *Egyptians* willingly parted with: it was by Way of an Acknowledgment for the hard Labour *Iſrael* had been compelled, by Violence, to perform unto the *Egyptians* in a length of $3\frac{1}{2}$

* Exod. vii. 15—21. † Ditto viii. 6. ‡ Ditto 19.
§ Ditto viii. 20—24. ‖ Ditto ix. 1—7. ¶ Ditto. 8. 12.
** Ditto ix. 23—26. †† Ditto x. 12—15. ‡‡ Ditto 22, 23.
§§ Ditto xii. 29.

Centuries: Thus uſurped Divine Power counteracts itſelf, compels Egypt to diſmiſs the *Seed*'s Covenantees, who all this while were held up, as young Eagles by the old Ones, on the Wings of the *Seed*'s *Power*, thereon they were henceforth carried out of *Egypt* through the *Edumean* Sea dry ſhot into *Aſia*. When *Pharaoh* and his Servants heard *Iſrael* had miſſed their Way, and thought them entangled before the opening *Pihahiroth*, implying the opening of Liberty, between the Mount *Migdol* and the Sea, he purſued with 600 choſen Chariots for his Guard, and all the Chariots of *Egypt* with all Horſe-Men and Foot, to wit, the whole Army, in every reſpect, as to Number, Arms and Dicipline, ſuperior to the Hoſt of *Iſrael*, in a full Moon's Night entered after *Iſrael* the Sea, which was divided and both Sides congealed by the Wind in two Walls to give *Iſrael* paſſage, *Pharaoh* and his Army ſuppoſing themſelves in a Valley until Morning, at *Iſrael*'s Landing theſe Walls by the *Seed*'s Command to *Moſes* to ſtretch out his Hand and Rod over theſe Walls, they diſſolved, fell upon and drowned *Pharaoh* with all his Hoſt, not one Man or Horſe eſcaped, and *Iſrael* had not one ſole moiſtened.* Read IV. ARM, 19th. paragraph.

2. Iſrael being now favoured with the ſecond *Voice* of the everlaſting Goſpel in the Order of *Power* againſt the Rebellious, *Mercy* and *long Suffering* for thoſe in the Water, the Church, during Time's Adult, until the Manifeſtation of the *Seed*'s Place, the Rock and his Clift by the third *Voice* of the everlaſting Goſpel. *Iſrael*, the Covenantees of the Divine *Seed*'s Alliance, had learned by *Pharaoh*'s Violence to be an abject Slave could not be expected, but to be obedient under *Mercy* and *long Suffering* of his Divine Deliverer from Bondage: could ſurely bear (as a Victor on a gilded Triumphal Car) to enter glorious into *Canaan* on the Wings of *Jehovah* in the Preſence of trembling *Kenites*, *Kenizites*, *Kadmonites*, *Hittites*, *Perizites*, *Rephaim*, *Amonites*, *Canaanites*, *Gergeſites* and *Jebuſites*, with their Kings proſtrate on their Knees. Alas *Iſrael*, though he could now ſee, what was the ſalutary Uſe of Circumciſing the Fleſh: the Neceſſity to renew this Type of Self-denial at all Times, yet lack of this exerciſe, they ſet in peactice even on *Jehovah*'s † Wings, what they dared not to Imagine under *Pharaoh*'s Feet; they became ſtiff-necked, ſtubborn and ungrateful, yet the Lord ſweetned for them the bitter Waters at *Marah*, and in the Wilder-

neſs

* Exod. xiv. 1—31 † the Law written in the heart being drowned in Men's Laws

neſs of *Sin* he covered their Camp with *Quails* in the Evening and with *Manna* in the Morning; from the Rock *Horeb* he gave them Water in *Rophedim*, the *Seed* ſhewed the excellency of his *Power*, gave his Commandments from a ſmoking, quaking, lightening and thundering Mount *Sinai*, thereby to guide their ſteps before *Jehovah* and Men. They were admired by the Inhabitants of the Wilderneſs the Deſcent of *Iſmael;* but offended them and God in return by erecting and worſhipping a golden Calf, danced ſtript naked around it to the Reproach of the Spectators: Thus they conducted themſelves by a grievious Idolatry, whilſt *Jehovah*'s Commandments were dictating to *Moſes* for *Iſrael*, how to worſhip him only, do Juſtice to all, and walk Soberly. *Moſes* received Laws and Statutes* for *Iſrael* of ſuch Wiſdom and Pre-eminence, that exalted them above all Nations; had they but exerciſed the Seal of their Covenant with the *Seed* by Circumciſion, they would have approved in the Teſtimony of the *Seed*'s everlaſting Goſpel, both of the firſt and now ſecond *Voice* ſounding to eſtabliſh *Iſrael*, and that he may edify all ſurrounding Nations throughout their Generations, to be honorable amongſt and profitable to them, whoſe Lands they occupy. †

The

† Such is Man, who neglects an unintermitted Watching and Attending the Operations of the Divine *Seed* within him, he will generate greater Averſion to the very Good, though he be demonſtrably benefited by it, than againſt the Evil, though bearing intolerable Oppreſſion under it; this may a running be Read in *Iſrael*'s Conduct. Scarce a twelve Months freed from violent Egyptian Bondage, could not reliſh the indulgent Carriage on the Wings of *Jehovah* his Deliverer, provoked the Divine *Power*, which was to be executive only againſt *Iſrael*'s Enemies, but *Iſrael*'s Wounds received in *Egypt* to be healed by daily renewed Ointments, and freſh Bandages of *Mercy* and *long Suffering;* ſuch was Iſrael's Ingratitude, that their's ſurpaſſed the very *Pharaoh*'s Line of Conduct againſt the *Lord*, drew themſelves down from the Wings of *Jehovah* into Death's Jaws, to wit, 3000 in the Wilderneſs of *Sinai*;‡ diſpiſing the Manna, challenged *Jehovah*'s Incapacity to give them Fleſh, received ſuch an Abundance of delicious Quails, which enjoying in Luſt without Gratitude all ſuffocated that ſo eat;§ for their Murmuring at the Return of the Inveſtigators of *Canaan* they were condemned all to die in the Wilderneſs.‖ In the Rebellion of *Korah*, *Dathan* and *Abiram* 250000 were ſwallowed up by Earthquake, and 14700 fell by the Plague;¶ with what fell by fiery Serpents,** and what in the Caſe of *Baal Peor*,†† beſides natural Death, makes up 3 Millions that emigrated *Egypt*, of which Number

* Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers and Deuteronomy are repleniſhed therewith.

‡ Exod. xxxii. 28. § Numb. xi. 33. ‖ Ditto xiv. 32.
¶ Ditto xvi. 32—94 ** Ditto xxi. †† Ditto xxv.

The third *Voice* of the everlasting Gospel

In Order of Love, *now Church, now Water flows Fathomless on the Rock of Ages during the Time of Manhood and Eternity.*

1. FROM this Date of Time's Manhood, to wit, since the Date of the great Sacrifice of Obedience ~~in~~ by *Love* on the Altar *Jesus Christ* (the greatest Gift of God.) *Love* is ever since radiating from the Throne everlasting occupied by *God* in Union with *Man*, the *Bridegroom* in the Bride Chamber with the *Bride*, *Divinity* forever united with *Humanity*, to whose superior Efficacy the *Seed*'s *Power* has given up the Throne, and immersed with all his Activity to be forever at Rest in the Tabernacle of *Love*, being to its Sight, what Weakness is in the Sight of Power. There are now constraining Charms and fulfilling Tenderness

Number *Joshua* and *Caleb* only entered *Canaan* with the Generation born in the Wilderness: Thus the *Seed*'s *Power* modified with *Mercy* and *long Suffering* tried *Israel* 40 Years in the Wilderness under *Moses*, 465 Years in *Canaan* under Judges, 480 Years under Kings of their own riotous Requiring, item 70 Years in Captivity, and 417 under high Priests and Roman Governors unto the Day of the *Seed*'s Manifestation in the Flesh of *Abraham*, and 33 more during that glorious Manifestation, in all 1505 Years unto the Death of *Jesus* on the Cross, which silenced the everlasting Gospel's two preceding *Voices* when the Church manifested in the Nature of fathomless Water, to wit, *Love* unblended: Alas! who can count how often the covenanted Allies broke the Alliance to stop the *Seed*'s Progress, yea, they pledged themselves and Children accursed for becoming the very Murderers of their own Seed, that Earthly Temple, wherein the *Seed* of God manifested to the World. In this *Maran Atha* of their own choosing, Abraham's Descent continued Insensible 35 Years unto *Jerusalem*'s and Temple's Destruction, yea, now 1757 Years as immoveable under their assumed *Anathema* and as firm as *Lot*'s Wife (congealed into a Column of Salt.) *Israel* produced but few obedient unto the Law of the *Seed*, which could be made legally Righteous during a Trial of 1505 Years; among these few legal Righteous was, however, none, who could atone unto *Power* with such full Obedience as required him to be rendered Divinely Righteous by *Power*, therefore the *Seed* of God had previously prepared himself of the Seed of Adam, in a Length of ~~2108~~ Years, an *Abraham* fit for his 2013
Covenant of Alliance, and of *Abraham*'s Seed, in a Length of ~~2013~~ 2108
Years more, built himself a Virgineal Vessel to dispose her Seed for that Solution, which the *Seed* of God requires to manifest Humanity in

neſs of anointing, what diſſolve all thoſe, who have given up their Will, their all, are become Children, poſſeſſing nothing, not even themſelves, are reſigned by Diſſolution to be changed into this Eſſence (the fiery chriſtalline Sea of *Love*) felt by many Millions ſince the 30th. unto the 1063d. and even unto this 1757th. Year of the third and moſt exalted *Voice* of the everlaſting Goſpel; alas, ſince the Year 30 to this Day, a much greater Number has not felt, therefore is not diſpoſed for Diſſolution, conſequently has not teſted *Love*, as it is evident in this preſent Day of the World's Annal, 1790.*

2. This

in its original unrented State, which had been rented in the firſt Tabernacle of God, for of the rented Seed a thorough Solution into the *Seed* of God is required to reſtore again unrented Humanity, whoſe Obedience is the only unexceptionable to atone unto Power. Nor could this Solution be altogether fulfilled in that Virgineal Veſſel, wherein only the Fulneſs of the covenanted Alliance could be effected. Therefore this diſſolving farther required a dying in a burnt Offering (implies an Incineration and Reviving by *Love*'s fiery Charms of all, what in the Obedience is made longing to be diſſolved in the Nature of *Love*, not ſubject forever to a Diviſion or Renting.) This is the Myſtery of the Croſs; here is the Obedience by *Love*, unto whoſe Strength *Power*'s inferior Strength has ceded the Throne and for his eternal Reſt immerſed in *Love*, which has reſtored to Obedience and flown Humanity and Divinity in one Fluid, in one Church, in one Water, in one Eſſence, able to diſſolve and reduce to its own Nature all rented Parts, that accept of the Obedience to be, through many Solutions, finally diſſolved into the Fluid of *Love*'s Eſſence.

* Although the Water iſſued on the ſouth-ſide of the Altar (according to *Exekiel*) † implying the two firſt Goſpel *Voices* ſounded and were received amongſt Nations in the ſouthern Parts, yet the laſt *Voice*, to wit, of the Goſpel of *Love*, has amongſt them not been heard long (Witneſs *Paul*'s Preaching in Rome to a great Effect) yet is this exalted Goſpel not long after *Paul* extirpated with Fire and Sword, and the Northern Nations, not receiving the two firſt *Voices*, hear now the laſt and exalted of *Love* with Gladneſs (Chilly ſoever they formerly were towards the *Seed*'s manifeſting *Grace* and *Power*) is now warm in the Conſtrainings of *Love*'s Charms. Thus the laſt are become the firſt and the firſt are become the laſt. Where no Subject but the Goſpel of *Love* is acceptable in public and private places, there is the Church on the Rock with its Clift, there is diſſolving into the fathomleſs Water of *Love*, there is the chriſtalline Sea ſparkling with Fire; with whatſoever the Goſpel of *Love* is blended, 'tis hurt and loſs: As long under Pretenſion of peculiar Admonitions, Infirmities, yea, Crimes are publicly ſpoke againſt, Youth as yet unacquainted therewith receive Inſtruction, of what ought to be kept from their Ears, leſt it Seeds in their Mind and grows up in Tares; they ought to be carefully admoniſhed not to frequent, wherever the Goſpel of *Love*, in its Divine Purity, is not the family Practice. Places even of Worſhip, where *Love* is not the only and unblended Proſpect, differ but in Name from public Theatres.

† Ezek. xlvii.

2. This third and laſt moſt exalted *Voice* of the everlaſting Goſpel on the fathomleſs Water (the Church) in this expiring Time in Manhood is now ſounding 17 ½ Century to all, who have Ears circumciſed to hear this laſt *Voice* holding up the moſt excellent Divine Efficacy, to wit, *Love*, whoſe Strength is outweighing the very Strength of Divine *Power*, is in its unblended State the only Promoter of all, who deny themſelves to aſcend and be fixed on the Rock of the three Goſpel Ages, in the Mind of Chriſt, which aſcending is the only Attainment of Chriſt's Victory over Sin, and the fulfilling by his tender anointing, to wit, diſſolving into Righteouſneſs of God. All thus promoted *diſſolve* in the fathomleſs Water of *Love* (the Church) at the bleſſed Loſs of their prior whole Exiſtence, which is no more, but all is Church and at the Place,* the eternal Throne, abſorbing for ever in Charms conſtraining unto that tender anointing into the Righteouſneſs of God (the Clift of the Rock) *Humanity* into *Divinity*, *Bridegroom* and *Bride;* this unſpeakable *One* Eſſence on the Throne forever; on this Rock nothing but *Love* is known; to reach on it all muſt be denied but *Love* Divine; ſhe has her own Order, Rule and Diſcipline incomparable, yea, unimitable, ergo impoſſible to be typified on Tables by Pen and Ink; all Types therefore, all immembring and Amputations is a Goſpel eſtranging and leading rather towards congealing, than to the diſſolving into the Waters,

The Church the Love.

* Exod. xxxiii. 21.

To

To the READER.

THERE was a Time, when the Mighty on Earth laid a reſtraint upon ſuch Speaking and Writing, that was not conſonant with the Intereſt of their Prophets, though that Speaking or Writing did ever ſo much point out the true Avenue to the Mind of Chriſt, without which there is no Victory over Sin, and no Anointing, to wit, Diſpoſing into the Righteouſneſs of God. The Teachers of this Truth, though on the Rock of the Goſpel Ages under *Loves* Cover, hazarded their tranſitory Lives by exerciſing *Loves* Efficacy of the Throne in them towards Men, if they promoted this only needful Divine Knowledge by *Voice* or Writing.

But in theſe latter Days, when the Mighty on Earth are no more guided by their Prophets, find it more to their Intereſt to take off that reſtraint: Behold a Smoke of a great Furnace ariſes from the bottomleſs Pit, full of Clamours and Writing, which tend, if poſſible, to overturn our loving Parent in the Throne, which the very *Power* of God has ceded, eſteeming itſelf Weakneſs in Compariſon to the ſuperior Attribute of Divine *Love* on this Throne, that Smoke, Clamour and theſe Writings, yea, this but noiſy, elſe empty, Cloud hovering beyond the fathomleſs Water of *Love*, attempt to aſſault, yea, to obliterate the laſt *Voice* of the everlaſting Goſpel, and preſume to offer Stony for Soft Pillows to lay under the Heads of their deceived Hearers.

Conſtrained by the Charms of our inthroned Parent to Love him, and the whole Creation in General, Brethren and Friends in Particular, I have been diſpoſed in the Mind of Chriſt, and led by him to hold up in the Preceding the Rock of the three Goſpel Ages, and in the following writings to hold up the Lordſhip, the Power, the Grace, the Mercy, the long Suffering, the Wiſdom and Underſtanding by his Works and Fulneſs by his

LOVE.

II. ARM

OF THE

TREE OF KNOWLEDGE

OF

GOOD AND EVIL

BRANCHING FORTH

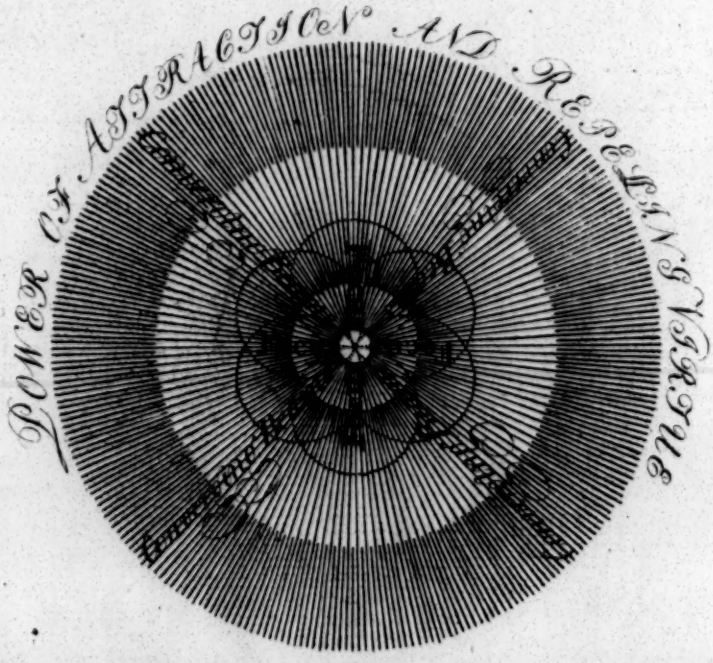
Physic or Nature

FROM

Power Attractive and Repelling Virtue.

Explanation of the Mystic Figure:

The Rays converging into the Focus represent Attracting Power; the dotted Circles, diverging from and returning to the Focus, represent Repelling Virtue.



The Works of the Lord are great, sought out of all them that have Pleasure therein, his Work is honorable and glorious, and his Righteousness endureth for ever, Psalm cxi. 23.

ADVERTISEMENT.

TO bring forth Electricity and its Changes in the ſeveral different Phenomena of the Atmoſphere by Motion of a glaſs Cylinder or Diſk; or Obtain inflammable or fixed Air, is by no means excluded from Phyſic, to wit, Nature; becauſe 'tis Nature's Effect and the Creator's Subject. The Adepts ſpend precious Time with much Labour; fill Volumes of Books; their Skill receives univerſal Applauſe and Honor from Men; but the Creator is thereby not glorified, of courſe their View is no leading to God the Origin and Author, to which End all Men's Inveſtigations are to tend, elſe their Labour and Gain is loſs.

Job (born about three Centuries after the Deluge, a great Naturaliſt) holds up his Divine Teſtimonies on the Baſis of Phyſical Knowledge; Job eſteemed his greateſt Honor to know, how to give Honor to his Maker, and thereby obtained that Divine Nearneſs, that he was choſen a double Type: Of Jeſus ſuffering in *Humanity* and of his Exaltation as Chriſt the High Prieſt, who by ſacrificing Obedience in *Love*, united *Humanity* with *Divinity* for ever.

What a Deviation from that Knowledge theſe 38 Centuries ſince, and what Obſcurity is now thrown over the true Light of Knowledge! which was *good* then, and now made *evil*. The very Religious (if a Striver after Things common and mean) cannot be excuſed for neglecting ſuch Things Divine and Noble.

Phyſics could not have an Arm on this Tree prior to that of Creation and everlaſting Goſpel, but is judged the next following of Neceſſity, for it is contemporary with

CREATION.

Phyſics

Phyſics, to wit, Nature.

1. AS the poſſible tracing of Phyſics', to wit, Nature's Origin, leads as far, as to *Attracting* Power and *Repelling* Virtue; to obtain their Knowledge 'tis neceſſary to accept *Eternity* as a boundleſs Fluid of infinite and immenſurable Rays not peripherically terminated, yet finited in *Eternity*'s Centre or Focus, wherein theſe Rays unitedly converge as in a Vortex, whence that Power of *Attraction* is conveyed from Point to Point, that conſtitutes theſe Rays, and through that Vortex in the Centre or Focus they diverge and revert with the ſame Power continued amongſt the converging Rays, prove in an Oppoſition, yet ſubmitting to them, therefore a *repelling* Virtue, becauſe the repelling is but for a meaſureable Diſtance, where it by the Succeſſion of converging Rays *attracted* (at leaſt partially) gravitates into a circular Flux, finally uniting with the Rays re-enters the *Eaſt*, the Centre, whence it diverged. The Spirals whereon Time and Planets move ſince Humanity's Renting originate from ſuch Circles of repelling Virtue, broken near the Focus and by repelling lengthened beyond their Meaſure; their Extremities are knoted with *Weſt*, whence Time and Planets re-aſſumed their prior Flux *Eaſt*ward. Thus far and not farther by poſitive Permiſſion of the *Great Agent*, the Finite Creature Man can conceive this Wonder, though it is but a *one* yet of *two* Effects.

2. This two-fold *Motion* in Union with *Light*, both of Divine Exiſtence, are as it were two Hands of the *Great Agent*, the *Creator*: As their Exiſtence, ſo is their Union Eternal; with and of them the Creator formed firſt of all *Orbs* (to wit, chryſtalline Seas for all ſidereal Syſtems) in Sublimity of their Activity; and with an inferior Degree of Activity he formed of them a *Firmament*, to be the firſt general Sphere to each *Orb;* next with a ſecond inferior Activity flowed them into *Water*, ſerving as the ſecond general Sphere round the *Firmament;* outſide of this ſecond Sphere is the Extremity of the ſtriving Effort of partial *repelling* Virtue and gravitating *Attraction*, which is the third general Sphere, to wit, *Magnetiſm:* Thus in Part the Eternal Throne of the *Moſt High* may be ſurveyed by the

the Cherub of that Man, who cannot be confined within the narrow Limits of Art and mean earthly Attainments, is ſoaring out of this Finity to what has neareſt Affinity with Perpetuity.

3. The Union of *Motion* and *Light* converge the univerſal Sperm into theſe *Orbs*. This Sperm is an Aggregate of five Seminals; theſe expanding into the Firmament, which is alſo the univerſal Matrix, is therein modified into three Cardinal Matrices, each pregnant with its ſpecific Seed, to wit, the firſt Cardinal the Element *Water*; the ſecond Cardinal the Co-element *Earth*; the third Cardinal the Element *Fire;* theſe together wrapt up in the *Ætherial*, to wit, univerſal Matrix, the Firmament, are conveyed by *Motion* and *Light* in Union into the Water Sphere, wherein the univerſal Ætherial Matrix diſſolves, yields both *Fluid* and *Vitriſible* Seeds to the Sphere of its Nature and the Co-element *Earth*, ſecreting Inflammables* and Element *Fire*, the cardinal Matrix of Salt, is by *Motion* and *Light* conveyed farther into the *Magnetic* Sphere, where by the aggregate Motion of ſtriving between *Repelling* and *Attraction* the *Earth* is broke, when the enlarged *Fire* joins *Magnetiſm*, conſtitutes *Electricity*, together forming into a Stream, is met, mixed and united by the Orb's Spermatic Stream, both blended in one, converge and ebb to their relative Orbs, therein ſublimed, diverge again by Flood, increaſe their Charge of univerſal Sperm, which by the triturating Undulation of this *Electrico Magnetic* Stream entring Affinity with the *Fire* Atoms in the Stream, coagulates into, what is called univerſal *Pabulum* (alias, impiouſly called, univerſal *Mercury*) for *Men*, *living Creatures*, *Vegetables* and *Minerals*, whoſe Aliments without this Corrector and Digeſter would prove rank poiſon to them all. This *Pabulum* is, what Eden's Garden in the Water Sphere condenſed and dewed on *Eden*, depoſited its Virtue and roſe from Eden to the Garden in the Water Sphere again, to be enriched afreſh to increaſe by the next Deſcent the Soil's Treaſure (Moſes called it *Miſt*†) its power is irreſiſtible; it penetrates Solids, paſſes them as a Sponge and Seive, fills them, covers their Surface as with ointment and gives Fecundity to all.

4. The *Fire* Atoms in Aggregate with the univerſal Sperm conſtitute therein, and concenter the fifth Seminal, viz. *Uriticon*, by Moſes *Hadamah*, and the not aggregated *Fire* Atoms agitated by *Motion* and *Light*, within the triturating Undulation of the *Electrico Magnetic* Stream, kindle

* Inflammable is *Herez* by Moſes.

† Add to this what is branched in the VI. ARM.

dle the Co-element *Earth*'s Inflammable: This kindling is the more vigorous, when the kindled Object is under the Sun's
p. 5. 15 direct Inflection, which gradually inflames the Interstices of the *Earth*, whence *Heat*, and Heat in return accelerates *Motion*'s and *Light*'s Circulation over Land and Water, if on
d° Places within the compass of the Solar Ray's direct Inflection: This Circulation to excess calcining atomizes the Superficiality of Inflammables, raising expands their Atoms as invisible Steams in their Extent of Elasticity uppermost, but Aqueous Atoms raise in the mean Parts of the Atmosphere. Thus far *Motion* and *Light* was accelerated above their natural Inclination of Action and Re-action by *Attracting* Power and *Repelling* Virtue, and the kindling and re-kindling Matter, until the Time of Deluge, when previously the kindling in the Centre of the Planet Eden had excited *Fire* to such an Excess, that it forced a centrifugic Motion to a Degree of struggling in Confinement with its ~~Elas-~~
d° ~~ticity~~ against the surrounding Air, Water and Earth of the Planet, that the very Planet was preternaturaly moved and unfixed out of the ~~Rational~~ Horizon (common to each *Orb*'s System) dividing all Planets in two equal Hemisphers, whereof more by the VIII. A R M's branching.

5. The Planet *Eden* now *Earth*, being unfixed out of his Rational Horrizon, shifts from Tropic to Tropic as a Weaver's Shuttle in his Loom; this preternatural added Preternaturality to the natural Motion of *attraction* and *repelling*, whence *Seasons*, *Rain*, *Winds*, *Snow*, *Ice*, *Lightning*, *Thunder*, *Earthquakes*, *Vulcanos*, &c. also the present Atmosphere of this Planet Earth became Post-diluvian Phenomena: This Atmosphere is an Aggregate of Acidity, Element Water,
d° Amoniacal, Sulphureous and ~~Arsenicle~~ Steams, this whole compound is interwove with Æther. Limpid Atoms, charged with Earthly Matter, are disqualified by their Weight to raise but to the lower Region of the Atmosphere; there they remain floating until gathered in Clouds visible, which, if not dispersed by Winds, sink gradually in the Atmospherical Elasticity, until their own Weight out ballances that of the Atmosphere and break through, or an overroling Wind compresses and hurries their Condensation of Atoms on each other, consequently assists their Gravitation to fall in greater or smaller *Rains*, which a Northwind congeals partly or wholly into *Hail*.

unblended 6. The Amoniacal, Sulphureous and Arsenical Steams, thus Atomized, raise and, expanded in their utmost Elasticity,
middle attain ~~but~~ the ~~inferior~~ Part of the Atmosphere in detached invisible

inviſible ſmall Clouds, which of theſe come in Contact with the Ætherial Acid (Fire Atoms) enter in Union, what of the Acid neareſt and kindled (but want of Celerity not able to unite) is ſublimed, and aſcends the higheſt Part of the Atmoſphere, and the flaming phoſphoreal Compound, in the Act of Saturation, is precipitated on Land or Waters, kindles all inflammables (it meets in its Way) conſumes wholly or in Part with their ſo called *Lightning*: The Atmoſphere, thereby Violently opened, ſhuts ſuddenly with a great Noiſe called *Thunder;* Charged Clouds in theVallies (I ſaw being on the Top of the Alps above the Clouds) diſcharging their lightned Contents, one Extremity upwards in the Atmoſphere, and the other Extremity downwards on the Earth's Surface of the Valleys.

7. *Motion* and *Light*, not preternaturally ~~blended~~, do not kindle in the ſecond general Sphere on Spots under the Sun's greateſt Obliquity of Inflection; there the feeling Objects reſpectively benumbed under tardy Motion of Light's Circulation, are incumbred with Oppreſſion of Gravitating Amoniacal, Sulphureous and Arſenical, &c. dry and watery Atoms, when both dry and fluid ſink out of the Atmoſphere and forſake their Æther ſuſpending behind: The Conſequence of this Proceſs is, that theſe Atoms coheringly together compreſs into a temporary Pretrifaction, which in the firſt Degree of partial Purity of dry Matter is ſtarted into ſmall ſix rayed ſtarry Chriſtals; theſe gather in Flocks of *Snow* and in partial Purity of the Fluid Matter congeal into *Ice*, which Poſt-diluvian Order is kept unto this Day, but had no Exiſtence before the Deluge, nor had the preternatural Motion of the Earth Planet's ſhifting from Tropic to Tropic, nor this preſent Atmoſphere Exiſtence until ~~after~~ the Deluge.

8. This Atmoſphere: home to the general Water ſphere, meaſures from the level of the Seas between 17 and 18 Miles Perpendicular,* may be eſteemed a ſupplemental Firmament of a compound ſpecifically lighter than the Earth, and ſpecificially heavier, than the general Water or ſecond Sphere, to keep this Water Sphere ſeparated from the Planet Earth, elſe the Earth's now ſhifting Motion would cauſe a perpetual Friction on the Water Sphere, which condenſing into corporeal Water would have cleared the Earth of Inhabitants and covered the Terram Firmam

of

* See J. W. G. de Brahm's Ballance and Counter-ballance, publiſhed in 1774, and ſold by Fade and Matthew in the Strand, near Cumberland Houſe, London.

of the whole Planet, before now, ſeveral Miles under Water to the Deſtruction of even the Finny Genera, as moſt of them depend on the Earthly Affluence of vegetable and Animal Exuvies: Thus the *Great Agent* and the *Wiſe Creator* ſhields this Planet with all its Inhabitants Men and Living Creatures, though at their cauſed expenſe of ſuffering the viciſitudes of extreme Heat, Wet and Cold, eſpecially aged Perſons are, during the freezing Seaſon deprived of the pure, ſalubrious, vernal, Summer and Autumnal Pabulum (the only Corrector and Digeſter to qualify their Alimentation) are conſtrained to inhale it cloyed with crude and corroſive Empireuma, created by the artificial Heat: Too dry for their exſiccated Conſtitution, are greatly or totally exhauſting their Humidum radicale in ſuch a Seaſon: Mean ſo ever and unwholeſome this Aereo-artificial Compound, were it is wanted, living Creatures and Vegetables periſh by Stagnation, Rocks ſcale and Spilt, and Fluids petrify. Numerous ſoever this, is yet not the Sum, nor utmoſt Evil accrued from Eden's Change into this bewildered and ſtill bewildering Earth.

p. 5. 15 § 9. ~~A Detachment~~ of this *Electrico Magnetic Stream*, as § on all Planet's ſo on this Earth's ~~rational~~ Horrizon ſplits in § two Rivulets, one Arctic and the other Antarctic-ward, tardy on that Hemiſphere, which happens to be in its Winter Seaſon, when the *Electrico Magnetic* Rivulet in its own natural State of Motion, not preternaterally accelerated, but obſtructed by the freezing Cendenſation, and thickening about the Winter Polar and its Apex Paſſage, whoſe Contraction can but, with daily increaſing ſtruggle, give a ſcant Thoroughfare to the ~~Rivulet~~ with utmoſt Friction; hence the Phenomenon *Aurora Borealis;* in this ſtruggle the Æther, of the ~~Rivulet~~ flowing over the Hemiſpere is ſqueezed out and remains within that Polar Region, integumenting itſelf in a Bale or Bales of *Wind*, yea, on the whole Winter Hemiſphere increaſing on his Side of the ~~rational~~ Horizon, to a Zone of 47 Degrees in Latitude containing 1,176.222 ſquare Engliſh geographic Miles more (than the Summer Hemiſphere) moſtly covered with Snow and Ice, both which diſcharge great Volumes of ſuch Æther, this alſo forms itſelf in Bales of *Wind* ſtrongly tegumented, which contributes to their more violent Exploſion on their Hemiſphere, than they do, when ſailed over to the oppoſite Side of the ~~rational~~ Horrizon on the Summer Hemiſphere, where Heat relaxes their integuments by rarifying the Contents: There this Increaſe both of ſpace and in Number of

Wind

Wind by the Earth's ſcrewing from the ~~rational~~ Horrizon, is diſpoſed to lay up in theſe increaſing Winter Stores or Vacuity daily opening on the Winter Hemiſphere: Theſe Bales from their own integumental Toughneſs crowd and ſtop the Apex Paſſage,* to almoſt an entire Prevention of the *Electrico Magnetic* ~~Rivulet~~ to paſs through, which cauſes an Accumulation of that ~~Rivulet~~ amongſt the increaſing Wind Bales, a preſſing and preternatural Motion of them until the *Earth's* Winter Pole and its oppoſite Apex meet in contact, when at once the Screwing ſtops, reverts the Motion to the oppoſite Pole and Apex and thence towards the ~~rational~~ Horrizon, from this Date (improperly called Solſtite but properly Terræ Stite) the Earth's Semi Winter Axis decreaſes towards the ~~rational~~ Horrizon, and the oppoſite Semi Summer Axis increaſes from the rational Horrizon, which continues unto the next Time of Equinox, then the Semi Axes-terræ are of equal Length on both Sides of the ~~rational~~ Horrizon when above increaſe and decreaſe alternate: Many *Wind Bales* then ſally from the *ceaſing* on the *commencing* Winter Hemiſphere through the ~~rational~~ Horrizon) hence *Equinoxial Winds*.

10. *Motion* and *Light* with the Solar Rays, increaſing their Angle of Inflection, combine to open the Pores of Snow and Ice, make them drink their evacuated Æther of the burſting Bales, and are abſorbed by the Soil. The opening of the Apex Paſſage on the laſt Winter Hemiſphere offers Daily an increaſing Thoroughfare in Favour of the *Electrico Magnetic* ~~Rivulet~~ for re-entring its Stream and the Bales to diſſipate in the Atmoſphere. As by Degrees the Winter becomes the Summer, ſo the oppoſite hitherto Summer becomes the Winter Hemiſphere. The Interruption of a free Thoroughfare now ceaſes; on the late Winter Pole no Wind is created from Equinox during Summer Seaſon to next Equinox. So far is accounted for the Creation and Nature of *Winds* in Part.

11. The Earth's Rotation revolving from Weſt to Eaſt on his cocklea-Shape Ecliptics through and over theſe Bales (which occupy the Atmoſphere) are in great Number broke and exploded by the Earth's rolling over them with his Ecliptic; ~~the latter, though carried along with the~~ Earth, yet do not move at the ſame rate with the Earth; the Exploſions of theſe Bales take a Weſtward Direction, hence a conſtant Pneuma is entertained, called the *Trade Winds*, take their Direction oppoſite to that of the Earth,

H the

* The Paſſage between the Pole and Apex, or Diſtance of the lengthned Axis through the Atmoſphere to its Apex. or point on the outside the Atmosphere opposite the Tellural Pole

the hurry of the neighbouring Bales to fill up the vacancy made by those exploded, conveys within the Tropics unwarranted Explosions, called *Turnadoes* or *Whirlwinds;* they in a sudden manifest, overset a Ship or lay it on its Beam's End,* their Duration is not above 5 or 6 Minutes; few Vessels pass them unmolested. On both sides of the rational Horizon, on a more or less Distance toward the Tropics is a constant *Calm*, commonly called the *Calm Latitude.* The hurrying of the Bales however creates no Perception in this Latitude, where the *Turnadoes* seem to exert themselves preferably to any where else. In the Times of Equinox, when the Winter Bales sally into the last Summer Hemisphere, it is then, that they burst and explode at an uncommon and irregular Rate, called *Hurricanes*, they are severest felt at the expiring Summer on the *West Coasts* and at the expiring Winter on the *East Coasts* of the Arctic Hemisphere. Bales breaking and exploding between the Tropics and Polar Circles, by a Compression originating amongst themselves, cause the Phenomenon called *Gale.* N. B. If so, the pressure is of an inferior Force, which breaks in a sudden few Bales, but when the pressure is of a Magnitude, which gives Explosion to a measureable Number, yet all in one Direction, this is then called a *Storm*, its Duration answers to the Number of exploded Bales. The Phenomenon called a *Water Spout*, is created in the following Manner, the Axes of the two Wind Bales of unequal Weight joining one above another in one Perpendicular erect into the Atmosphere on the Seas Surface, the heaviest Superior presses with its predominant the inferior lighter Weight into the Sea, which with its compressed *Elasticity* or the shallowness in that Place of the Sea bursts the lower, which in a sudden is set all round the Bale in a vehement Undulation, superior to the ribbling of a Tide; the Weight of the Sea preventing a thorough and full discharge of the confined Æther at once, its *Elasticity* ascends on the Perpendicular in shape of a Cocklea, piercing into the upper Bale unremittedly, until the Compression of the upper Æther challenged to exert its Power of Elasticity, assumes the shape of a Column, darts down to meet the ascending, both Cochlea and Column meeting in Contact join in one, continue their elastic Valour, enter into Action against each other in a Manner, that their Middle bends and swings round through various or all Parts of the Compass (regardless of exterior Wind or Calm) until it breaks, when the exploded Æther of both Bales either unite

* As experienced on my Traject of the Atlantic in the Ship Castle [illegible]glass, anno 1785, two such Descents.

unite in one, or divide different Ways for their Diſperſion: The ſame Phenomenon (if on a River) its Bottom is laid bare and dry by the Wind, who draws up and drops down Ships in his Way (ſuch a one happened in Aſhly River at Charleſton, South Carolina, in Euphratium anno 1760) a ſimilar Phenomenon on Terra Firma whirls down or unroofs Houſes, roots up or bends and breaks in two the Trees of the Foreſt in its Way (in 1753 myſelf, in the Woods of Georgia, when a Whirlwind paſſed, ſcrewing within a few Yards of me cleared an Avenue for ſome Miles in Length and about a hundred Yards in Wedth.

12. From Equinox to Equinox, the natural and appointed Year by God's Command* flowing and ebbing between the ~~rational~~ Horrizon and the Poles is the *general Tide* of the Globe flowing to the Pole, three Months from Equinox to the Summer Stite High Water, and ebbing three Months from ditto Stite to the Equinox, when the Waters are on a level over the whole Face of the Earth: Thus once a Year it is Flood for ſix Months and Ebb for ſix Months alternatively on both Hemiſpheres, when it is High Water in one, to wit, the Summer, 'tis low Water in the Winter Pole: The Earth's ſcrewing Motion being in its Nature an Undulation fluctuating with gradual Increaſe, obſervable at every 24 Hours, unto the Expiration of about 15 Days, and followed by a graduate Decreaſe, during an other 15 Days nearly, is univerſally known to bear the Apellation of *Tide* (but in reſpect to the *general*, it is to be diſtinguiſhed with the Epithet of *ſpecial*, which is ſubject to be favoured or injured in its Order by high and laſting Winds. †

13. Eden had before the Deluge no Envelopement, but the Water Sphere, and Eden's Water, to wit, that running in the four Rivers: *Piſon*, *Gihon*, *Hiddekel* and *Euphrates*, was the reſult of Eden's Steams, condenſed in the *Electrico Magnetic* ~~Rivulet~~, by Moſes Garden, ~~and gathered in~~ Eden's ~~Antarctic~~ Sea, ~~there divided~~ and ~~aforeſaid~~ Rivers, had none but phlogiſtic Mixture, which ſtill conſtitutes a partial Ingredient of the preſent Waters on Earth, but conceals, beſides Atoms of Sal Gem, Sal Amoniac, arſenical nitrous and vitriolic Mixture, this can be rendered Antediluvian, yea pure elemental by Ignition; who ever can avail himſelf of this element, will find it a peculiar Menſtruum, to whom the Epithet *univerſal* is due: if the Word *Water* was not known, the trueſt Appellation for it would be, *Fluid Earth*, it delivers its material Atoms purer into the Hands of the Philoſopher, than corporeal

* Exod. xii. 2. † read the Atlantic Pilot page 15. 16 or published anno 1772 by ye Author of these writings

or fixt compounded Earth is able to do, muſt and muſt be obtained each of the Compound in their natural State by pounding, grinding with Water, decanting, levigating and evaporating: Thus far *Atmoſphere*.

14. *Earthquakes* and *Vulcanos* may be comprehended under one Appellation of *Earth Ventilations*. The Planet Earth, as all other Planets, ſhuts up in its Bowels *Fire* and *Water* ſeverally in a blended, to wit, impure State, which renders their Contact reciprocally intolerable, ſo that by Flight they endeavour to ſhun each other, but finding the proportionate Weight, added to the Elaſticity of the incumbent and neighbouring Earthly Matter, to overbalance both their combined Elaſticity, they are conſtrained to cohabit; the Water ſubmits to the Fire, receives Ignition, thereby recovers its elementary Menſtruality and aſſiſts in the Fuſion of Inflammables and Vitriſibles; thus the fiery Potentate ſubdues into his Nature both Water and all other Materiality to augment his Empire, which when in its Fulneſs of Balance it will contend for its Superiority not only over, but for thorough Submiſſion of the as yet incumbent Surface or Cruſt of the Earth, to which Purpoſe the *Electrico-magnetic* Stream contributes the moſt, unto that Time Fire will (as hitherto) try its Valour on Places of the Surface (leaſt guarded againſt its ſubterraneous Force) theſe, when burſted, give Paſſage to the aſſailant Conjunction of Acidity, ignited Water with vitriſible and inflammable Matter all in a State of Fuſion, when that Inſtant the until now confined Element Water in the open Air being before hand relieved from Coheſion of material Atoms, recovered its elementary Purity, pierces the Earth's Atmoſphere and enters the Water Sphere, blended with the Electrico-magnetic Stream. The reſt of Matter in Fuſion ſtreams itſelf as Lava or Matter ſubject to Petrification over the Surface of the Earth, near about as long, until by cooling it coagulates; the Scum or Scoriæ of this ignited Aggregate is, when cold, the ſo-called Pumice-ſtone. The Lava, when cooled, is then a compound Stone equal to Marble. The Earth's Bowels by this Evacuation gain Room to receive ſuperficial Water, which thus leſſens its Volume on the Surface, to be elemented by next: Thus the Element condenſed to corporeal Water in 40 Days and Nights during the Deluge is gradually elementing again by theſe *Earth Ventilations*, preparative for the Time of general Regeneration to its Antediluvian State; the Element Fire gradually evacuating the Interſtices

Interſtices of the Lava, flows in Atoms hovering about the Atmoſphere, until occaſionally united with Matrices forms into Meteors, Salines or Metals, Materialities liable to be fuſed for the aggrandizing the Fire's Empire, which finally will ſubjugate this Globe, when the remaining material Water, which until now has reſiſted, will loſe its Counterpoiſe, and the Fire by its ſpagiric Virtue regenerates the Earth for a better, than its Antediluvian State, to wit, unto Fulneſs of that unfiniſhed Subſtance, whereof until now this ~~Tellunar~~ Planet has been ſacrilegiouſly invaded and, before its Fulneſs, robbed by the greedy Eagles and Vultures (violent Men) but then no more liable to Reduction, when the Pilgrim Men, this Creature Earth and its lawful Proprietors (the living Creatures) will be delivered from 5929 Years' conſuming Complication of Diſeaſes—Leproſy, Dropſy and Canker, when their temporal Groaning under mighty Men and Hypocrites will be changed into eternal Joy in the State of perfect Liberty and *Love* Divine, eſtabliſhed by *Humanity*, which diſſolved into *Divinity* fills the Throne of *Eternity*. 1 J. 15

15. The *Ventilations* which break out under Seas and Oceans, their Effect produces a Hurricane on the Surface of the Sea, generally brings up either Smoke, Fire, Pumice-ſtone ſingly or together, yea, at Times turns up Iſlands in Sight. Theſe Hurricanes differ from thoſe cauſed by preternatural Wind-motions, that the latter are bound to Seaſons, but the former are bound to no Seaſon, nor do the latter leave any Sign of their Violence on the Sea, unleſs Wrecks of Ships or Parts of Cargoes. To draw the Ideas nearer to the Nature of Fire, it may be obſerved, that all Acids are Species of this Element, and how Fire and Water enter, affinity, aggregate and corporify, to wit, by the Acid of *Vitriol;* this is Motion and Light in Æther more and more compreſſed by accumulating Element Fire Atoms, who condenſe and concenter themſelves thereon; their compreſſing is increaſed by gathering alſo Atoms of Element Water, who condenſe and concenter themſelves on the condenſed and concentred Element Fire by mutual Affinity: This Aggregate is by its increaſing Weight ſunk into the Bowels of the Earth, by which ſinking the impriſoned Motion and Light in this Aggregate is put in exerciſe, when all about it ſeems in a Stupor, kindles by Friction the concentred Elements in Affinity, who in joint Action are thus inflamed, that they analize and cohere by calcining and alkoholizing to the neighbouring

neighbouring metallic Earth; thus refults, what is called, the *Vitriol*, on which (after ſufficient Calcinations in the Sun and Deliquiums in the ſhady and temperate Places by many Reiterations laid open) the Alkohol Vini inſtillated not only throws off the Wine's Phlegma and Salt, but condenſes its own Fire Atoms on the condenſed and concentrated Affinity of Fire-Water in the Vitriol, concenters and increaſes itſelf therewith, when kept together in ſufficient Digeſtion, as the next Diſtillation out of a gentle Fire fully proves, when performed in a Retort placed in a Lamp Athanon, to wit, if on the Reſiduum in the Retort a high Alkohol Vini is poured and the Retort for a ſufficient Time kept in Digeſtion, the Winy Fire Atoms attain a higher Sublimation, that is to ſay, the Ætherial Oil of the Wine attains a more agreeable Scent, is more volatile and has a great diſſolving Virtue. If this pouring of freſh Spirit of Wine on the Reſiduum is 20 Times and upwards repeated, and the Reſiduum (a ſyruplike fainty Acid) driven in an open Fire out of a Retort, the long confined Æther, Motion and Light are exalted to expand their Elaſticity, deſtroy Veſſel ~~and~~ Furnace and retake their Habitation in the *Electrico-magnetic* ~~Rivulet~~. *Nitre* and *Marine Acids* have the ſame Origination, but are changed in their Weight and Conſtitution, of Courſe in their Efficacy by the Digeſtion in their Minera, wherein they are found, to wit, the *Nitre* with the Sulphur of Matter in Putrefaction has created for itſelf an aſbeſtos (*) for its Minera and the *Marine Acid* has for its Minera the Sea Lime (terra calcaria marina.)

16. The *Rainbow* is the Image of the Sun's Rays tinctured with the three Cardinal Colours, to wit, *Yellow*, *Blue* and *Red*, of which the following ſix are Compounded: 1ſt. Yellow tinged with Red is Gold Colour; 2d. Yellow tinged with Blue makes Sea-green; 3d. Blue tinged with Yellow is Graſs-green; 4th. Blue tinged with Red is Purple; Red tinged with Yellow is Orange; 6th. Red tinged with Blue gives Crimſon; this Image in theſe Colours is received in the Sea or Lake and reflected in ſuch Clouds which are pregnant with Abundance of material Atoms.

17. Terra Firma, ſince his Eden's State is deſtroyed, has been confuſed by the Deluge and the ſubſequent general Earth Ventilation of its inteſtine convulſive Ignition 994 Years after the Deluge; its Stratum of Inflammable Matter (originally was the uppermoſt Stratum of the Planet Eden, but now the Planet is a confuſed and bewildered

* See post Script pag 15

Earth,

Earth, this Stratum is diffuſed in numerous Vains, through the various material Strata: Vitriſible (Flinty) Salin (Alkalin) and Fluid Earth, unſhaped through Strata into Fields, theſe Veins trace between, through and amongſt the formerly regular, but now confuſed Strata, to the laſt Stratum of Inflammable Matter, reaching the ſubterraneous Water Sphere, which ſurrounds the ſubterraneous Airy Sphere and this the central fiery Ocean. The Pores of inflammable Matter are the moſt ſuſceptible of Motion's and Light's Conveyance by near or full rectangular ſolar Radiation inſinuated in their Appertures; they are of all other Matter the ſooneſt pierced, and their whole Texture, without Reſiſtance, ſubjected to the kindling (of *Motion*'s and *Light*'s injecting *Electrico Magnetic* Atoms:) This Proceſs (if not by periodical defect of Solar Rays Declination from ~~reſt to obtuſe~~ Angular Inflection unſupported or interrupted by Inundations of Fluids on the Earth's Surface, or ſuffocated in the Bowels of the Earth by an over bearing Maſs of flinty Matter) it purſues through the Traces of inflammable Matter in Veins, until by an unintermitted Expanſion its Elaſticity burſts above ground, when by the departing Æther the Phlogiſtic Atoms break out in Flames, ſometimes viſible by Day or Night or both Times, or not viſible at all: This Inflammation follows the preceding kindling in the Vein, until it reaches the laſt Stratum next the Water Sphere, there remains in ſtore for future Ignition, whatever theſe Flames alight upon above Ground they firſt prick (next if Mineral) they fuſe and finally calcine; but if animal or vegetable, they parch after pricking and finally de-compoſe the Affinity of Compounds and the Diverſity of Aggregates, of which Action, Animals and Vegetables are meaſurably ſenſible, and all are able to reſiſt the diſcompoſing Action, as long as they retain their radical Humidity in Store, whoſe Glue blunts the Acumina Flammantes; the blunded Acumina (as the wounded or killed in Battle) are withdrawn to give room to able Combatants, each Acumen withdraws cawled with Part of that Humidum, which thus is gradually ſpent, and the laſt Grain of Humidity yields the Habitation unto Analyſis of the unwearied Flames; this Humidum Radicale can be reinforced and enabled to conquer by the Humidum Volatile: This Succour is either by Rain or Dew given to Vegetables, or taken by Animals retiring into ſhady Places, drinking or immerſing into Water. If theſe Flames in their

p. 1. 15

their Paſſage through the confuſed ſubterraneous Strata meet with a great Store of inflammable Matter, this will unavoidably receive both kindling and flaming, which in its Increaſe brings into Fuſion all, what is near, as Salins, Minerals, Metals and Flints, reduces them all about its Environs to the Nature of Fire, by ſuch like Proceſs, this Maſs of Fire widens its Encloſure, ſapps Galleries for fiery Streams, and opens Lodgings for fiery Lakes; thus going on contracting in Gallaries and extending in Lodgments, until a Stream or Lake of Fire alights upon a Stream or Lake of material Water, when breaking in upon each other, both attempt to fly, but for want of Vent commence a Detonation, which reduces the Water into Steam, this, not able to diſengage itſelf, accepts Ignition from the Fire; the farther Proceſs is mentioned in paragraph 14.

18. At the Time of ſuch kindling and Eruption, Motion's and Light's Circulation is accelerated as well without as within both Animals and Vegetables, yea on and in that Part of the contiguous Country: The exceſs of Motion's and Light's Circulation is as painful, and if poſſible, avoided, as its Mean is delightful and deſireable by all, what is indued with Senſibility, and its Defect is Petrification: As its mean Effect depends from the ſolar ſemi rectangular Inflection, without any other cauſe interfering, ſo its Defect depends from its Subjection to the Sun's obtuſe angular Inflection, which is rather an *(arecouche)* a ſkipping from Place to Place, almoſt equal to an intire Deviation or ſuſpenſion, when of courſe kindling ceaſes. Motion's and Light's Circulation (its natural Activity) is as it were become a ſlumbering in reſpect to Bodies of a feeling Nature; they cannot refrain from immerſing firſt externally, then internally into a Stupor, which terminates into Exanimation; this Effect is likewiſe Mortal to Vegetables without Remedy in themſelves, and indurable to the living Creatures in the Fields and Foreſts; ſome of them, as the Crocodile in *Euphratium* at the ſetting in of the cold Seaſon, ſwallow a quantity of Pebbles, to keep his Stomach from contracting, and hides himſelf under Ground, ſo does without ſwallowing Pebbles the Serpent, the Field Rat, Mouſe and Squirrel, &c. theſe lay in a Winter-ſtock of Proviſion before the Cold; Men ſubſtitute by Art the Defect of ſolar Inflection, Diſpoſe Motion and Light unto Circulation by kindling great maſſes of Cumbuſtibles, to wit, the underbruſhes in the Foreſt, which draws and preſerves

preſerves living Creatures; Pit Coals, Turf and Wood for human Preſervation in their Houſes. Motion and Light, within the Atmoſphere, being rendered Stagnant and void of Virtue to ſupport ſublunary Beings, is already mentiond at the End of the 8th. paragraph.

19. *Meteors* are Reſults of inflammable Exhalations from Terra Firma joining the Ætherial Acid (Fire Atoms) their Exiſtence is Momentary, not always Viſible, or met with, and when met with, they appear in a greeniſh yellow Jelly, are annihilated by one Days Sun-ſhine, have neither Perpetuity nor Multiplication, the ſame as

20. *Metelixes:* Element Water ſaturated with Marin Acid entering the Bowels of the Earth, is a Menſtruum to reduce the ſulphuric Earth by a long Trituration into an Oil, which diſcharging into the Sea, ſublimates on the Surface, there coagulates, is by the Waves thrown on Shore, and found in different Qualities, as Succinum, Ambergris and Aſphaldes, which though the ſame as Meteors, incapable of Multiplication, yet have Perpetuity.

21. *Meteges* are Reſults of Nature by ſeven different Connections, to wit, 1ſt. Motion and Light with the Ætherial Acid in the Element Water; 2dly. Motion and Light in the Element Water with the Vitriolic Acid; 3dly. Motion and Light in the Element Water with the Marine Acid; 4thly. Motion and Light in the Element Water with Nitrous Acid; 5thly. Motion and Light with the Ætherial Acid and Marine Inflammabile; 6thly. Motion and Light with the Ætherial Acid and Earth's Inflammabile; 7thly. Motion and Light with the Ætherial Acid and Ætherial Inflammabile; theſe are the natural Sources of Gem's Metals and Salins, which all vary again in their Species, according to their Matrices, wherein they are digeſted and nouriſhed. They all have Perpetuity, but as Meteors no Multiplication.

22. *Intellectual Beings*, commonly Animals, are to be viewed in four Claſſes: The firſt are the winged and finned; the ſecond Claſs are the living Creatures of the Foreſts; the third Claſs are the living Creatures of the Fields, and the fourth Claſs is *Man;* whereof is full Mention made in the I. ARM; to repeat the ſame here will be needleſs.

23. *Vegetables* are Reſults of the univerſal Pabulum injected in Matrices of various Shapes as innumerable as the Sun's Rays, who modify them, each of them generates its proper Inſect, or Worm out of its quint eſſential Sub-

ſtance, which Inſect, Worm or Maggot contains as fully the Quint eſſence of the Plant as the Seed is poſſeſſed of the Plant and Inſect.

24. *Springs and Fountains*, originate from three cauſes: The *firſt* and principal is the Atmoſpherical Weight preſſing upon the aqueous Parts of the Globe, in a Manner, that it forces Water out of the Seas and Oceans, &c. into the Superior of the Earth's Veins, Galleries and Lodgings, whence they raiſe by the ſame Weight, ſtraining and purifying themſelves of all Salin and bituminous Particles, through Gravel and Sand in their Way raiſing above the Horrizon of Water Gauge, divide into Veins of various Diameters to open their Sources, whetherſoever they meet with Caſms, which aſſure them Paſſage; for diſcharging themſelves over the Surface of the Earth, to return again to the Sea, Ocean or River, whence they originated: Theſe Springs and Fountains never fail nor diminiſh, unleſs by Chance of ſubterraneous Ruptures, whereby their Paſſages are ſtopt or leſſened: Rivers, furniſhed by ſuch Springs, never run below their mean in all Seaſons, but do exceed their mean by Freſhes. The *ſecond* Cauſe are fallen Rains in mountainous Countries, and the Solution of Snow and Ice early expoſed to the Vernal Sun, or that reſerved in ſhady Places on the North-ſide of Mountains diſſolved by the Atmoſphere, when kindled by the Heat in the Summer, which furniſh temporary Springs, ſometimes laſting for Years in Support of conſiderable Brooks and Rivulets, they are ſubject to run above and often below their mean, yea, at Times run altogether dry; their Dependance is therefore precarious, though their Waters are preferably ſalubrious to thoſe of the firſt Cauſe on Account of their greater Purity. The *third Cauſe* are faint Condenſations of the Atmoſphere's Friction on Rocks, always ſhaded in a North Aſpect, the gathering of theſe Drops collect in and ooze through Sand, multiylying in Runs, Brooks and Rivulets: Their Water is wholeſome to the greateſt Degree and preferable to all other Waters, but their Dependence is the moſt precarious, for they ceaſe in both extream warm and cold Seaſons.

25. See post Script ii, 25. 58. page 16

As a peculiar Illuſtration for the ſilent and quiet Inveſtigator of deep Things of the Wonderful Creator, whereof Hints are dropt, eſpecially in the 21ſt. paragraph, the inſerting of the following Heptapile will probably pleaſe.

Heptapile into Motion and Light.

1. ALTHO Motion and Light are near all Men at all Times without Intermiſſion, yet the ſilent and quiet Man only has Admittance to the hidden *univerſal Sperma* of Motion and Light; they are the Beginning of Nature's Manifeſtation and the Beginning of generating Virtue by the *Will* in *Wiſdom* of the Wonderful Creator. This univerſal Sperm by means of Motion's and Light's parental Tenderneſs and Charm impregnates both Element *Fire* and *Water*, to bring forth the ſecret moſt ſalubrious Suſtenance, the *univerſal Pabulum;* they have condeſcended to generate themſelves, to wit, Motion into Eaſe and Light in a moſt illuſtrious Subſtance, capable to be brought to Sight of the Silent and quiet Man; this Subſtance is of Adamantic Luſtre, the very Hadamah (Virgineal Earth) is feeling to the Touch of human Hands; Motion and Light poſſeſs increaſing and multiplying Virtue beyond human Capacity of Comprehenſion and Calculation, yet do they not exert to the extent of their Capacity, unleſs in Sight and Co-operation of the ſilent and quiet Man.

2. In this Stage Motion and Light have incloſed themſelves in their own virgineal Subſtanciality (a moſt pure, moſt clear and moſt tranſparent Chriſtal, moſt eaſily diſſolved in its Element Water;) on the glaſs Veſſel, wherein its ignited Solution has been occaſionally contained, it draws as many radiating Suns, as the glaſs Veſſel can contain; their Repreſentations are ſo uniform and preciſe with utmoſt Delicacy, that the moſt conſummate Engraver with all his Art cannot excel them; the Manifeſtation of this Signature is the fulleſt Aſſurance, that this Chriſtal is the unblended

unblended *Virgineal Earth*, *Adamah* or *Uriticon*, whoſe Interſtices contain the *univerſal Sperm*, which incloſe now *Motion* and *Light* in their Centre, who before incloſed the *ſpermatic Subſtance*.

3. This Chriſtal has two Spheres, whereby it is preſerved from being touched during its ſecret Operation by the Atmoſphere of this bewildering Earth: The firſt and neareſt is alſo the laſt and is a reviving Fire; the other is both the ſecond and remoteſt, and alſo the firſt and is a diſſolving Fire, wherein the Chriſtal is reduced into an Oil with Aſſiſtance, unremitted Attendance and Labour of the Silent quiet Man.

4. This firſt Sphere diſappearing, the Oil immerſes in his ſecond Sphere, requiring the ſame careful Attendance and Labour of the prior Operation only to be intruſted to the Silent and Quiet; this is the Time, when the reviving *Motion* throws off the Body, and *Light* receives and reconciles it with Motion and enters into Reſt.

5. This new Being, a Monas of male and female Faculties, is now, though in its Adult, in Poſſeſſion of Virtue needs but Age to impregnate itſelf and be impregnated by itſelf; (the very Type of Humanity's Divine Increaſe loſt, by renting in male and female Perſonages) but this does not manifeſt without the kind Aſſiſtance of the ſilent and quiet Man, who for his patient Aſiſtance and nurſing is fully compenſated with his Admiſſion and Sight of the elſe never ſeen wonderful Proceſs of Nature, had he no more to expect from it.

6. The ſecond Sphere being nearly ſpent, and the tender Youth (being alſo his own Parents) not as yet able to bear the Touch of the Atmoſphere, is ſealed up with the Remnant of his Sphere in a philoſophical veſſel, when the attendant Nurſe has no more to do, but to prevent Exceſs of Heat and Cold, during the Reſt and Quiet of the Youth growing unto Manhood.

7. The Fulneſs of the Youth's Manhood has that Signature, that it Lights as a tranſparent Rubicund Stone, whoſe Price exceeds the price of all precious Stones and Metals found in the Bowels of the Earth: it is that Eſſence, into which all Jewels of the Earth, yea, the whole Meſocoſmus is to be

FULFILLED.

To the READER.

I HOPE thee has not expected to be led by the preceding ſecond Arm of the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil in an opening to all Nature's Receſſes or the whole Phyſic, this would indeed require a Man's whole Life, even had he 950 *Years, as Noah, to ſpend on Earth; ſuch is the voluminous Extent of the Creator's Capacity of Wiſdom and Underſtanding in Viſibles, what not in Inviſibles! What here has been laid before thee, is the Reſult of a ſhort Seaſon, and all theſe Obſervations are by Perception gathered in this conciſe Epitome, they ſuffice to open the Gate and offer a Proſpect of the firſt Appearance neareſt to the Gate of the Wonders in Types, whoſe Antitypes are only Viſible to the Eyes of Man's Spirit, which are prevented from beholding as long detained behind the Eyes of the Body: Theſe Types, however, held up before the Eyes of the Body are, as the Creator's Wonders of his Wiſdom, worth Men's Inveſtigation; if ſo, how much more will the Antitypes appear worth of Admiration, when the ſpiritual Eyes are freed from their Cover; and are theſe Subjects wrought by the Hand of the Creator* good *for Men's Knowledge, not to know them muſt be* Evil. *I fear many ſhort-ſighted will ſay, this is medling with Things, Man has no concern with: each is to mind his own Buſineſs; alas! did they but know, how ſafe this Knowledge leads to Men's own Buſineſs, and how mothy that Buſineſs is by, what is generally called, neceſſary Requirements (becauſe univerſally practized, its evil therefore is not perceived) how much nearer would their Judgment approach Righteouſneſs, and then know they had until then held up a worthy as many like other old Sayings; but want of Unction rendered it for proverbial Uſe only; whereby they give Teſtimony againſt themſelves not to be converſant with the everlaſting Goſpol* Voice, *otherwiſe their Heart would be full of nothing elſe, and their Lips as Lamps burn with nothing elſe, but the pure all including everlaſting Goſpel Voice of*

LOVE.

5 JY 62

III. A R M

OF THE

TREE OF KNOWLEDGE

OF

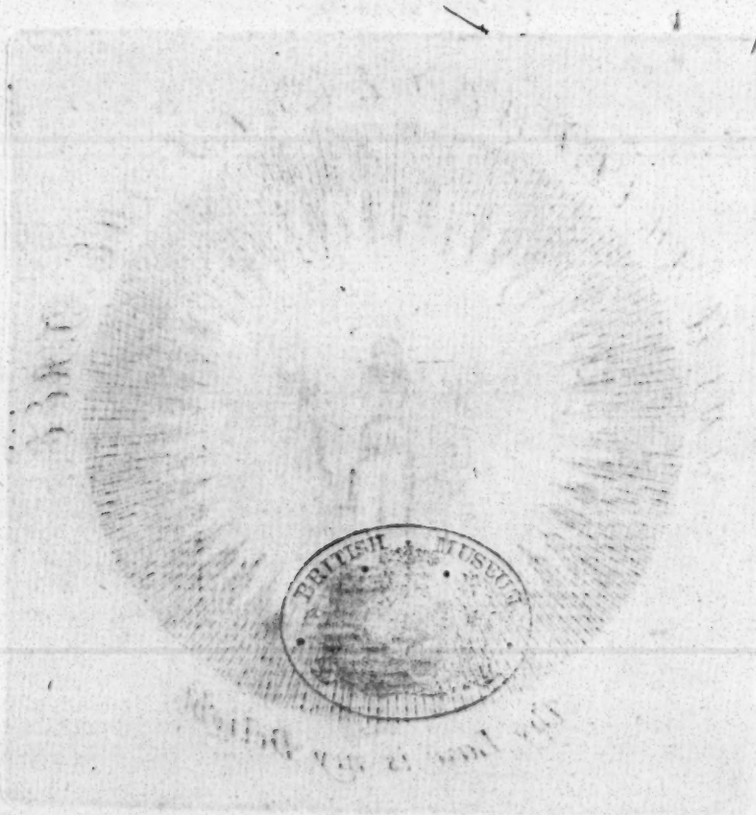
GOOD AND EVIL

Branching forth the

Word of God, his Commandments, Laws and Statutes.

He had made a Decree, which ſhall not be ſurpaſſed.
Pſalm cxlviii. 6.

Wo unto them that decree unrighteous Decrees, and that write Grieviouſneſs which they have preſcribed. Iſaiah x. 1.


BRITISH MUSEUM

ADVERTISEMENT.

THE Word of God is a Law, a Commandment and a Statute, under whatſoever Appellation; it has been held up in different Caſes apparently for divers Purpoſes againſt Tranſgreſſions, Men's Weakneſs ſeemingly wanting Diverſity of Divine Directions, which the Lord has condeſcended to lay down in Commandments, Laws, or Statutes; yet do they all tend to that firſt Word, *Thou ſhalt not eat;* Man cannot *eat*, or, with an other word, enjoy or reliſh any Food for Pleaſure or Health, that is equal to the Fruition of *Love* held out by Chriſt in the Throne, by this third and laſt *Voice* of the everlaſting Goſpel during Time's Manhood, an Efficacy never known, even by the ſecond *Voice* of Mercy during the Adult, nor firſt *Voice* of Grace during the Infancy of Time, when and where ſoever Men obey and keep as the only infalible Guide and Direction this Law (ſo fully held up by the Light of the Life in Men, in all which unexceptionally 'tis wrote in their Heart with lively feeling Letters) ſuch Men only are the ſo called Elect. Whoever attempts to add to this Law, or diminiſh (and what is worſe) ſuperſedes it with a ſupply of Laws made in the Will of Men, and all who juſtify them: wo! unto, for their Light is become Darkneſs; they have ſubjected themſelves to the Arm of Fleſh and are Worſhippers of the Beaſt, whoſe Prophets wear the Mark of its Image on their Forehead,* and the reſt wear it on their Hands,† the Prophets are all ſuch, as approve and controverſe the Neceſſity and Lawfulneſs to blend both the Law of God with the Laws of Men, an Evil broached into a Statute by Artaxerxe's Command to Ezra ‡ for ~~all~~ Judea. Jn. 5. 16

* Speak the Word. † Do the Work. ‡ Ezra vii. 25, 26.

Divine

Divine Word a Law, a Commandment and a Statute.

1. GOD, the Creator of Heaven and Earth, of Viſibles and Inviſibles, of living Creatures and Men, has, in his Wiſdom, appointed a *Law* to be kept by his whole Creation, that thereby all Beings may increaſe in their Beauty for an appointed Time, until they attain that Fulneſs of Growth, which fits them for entering into the Reſt of their Creator.

2. The *Law* which God gave to the Starry Hoſt, is ſo regularly kept, that thereby Years and Ages are diſtinguiſhed, theſe 9382 Years, ſince the ſetting out on their Revolutions, or 5911 Years ſince Men's Fall, and them with Seaſons 4256 ſince the Deluge. The *Law* he gave to the living Creatures is kept up by them in a preciſe Order, by their Exerciſe in the Air, in the Water, on Earth, and in the Earth, in the Foreſts and Fields, by all (who never are familiarized, to wit, come near to Men) theſe 9515 Years, which is from their Creation to this 1790th. of Chriſt; their Creation began 133 Years before the Creation of *Humanity*.

3. The *Commandment* or *Word*, which the Creator gave to *Humanity*, was ſimple, conciſe and full, needs, nor can it bear any addition, to wit, as *Moſes* ſtiles it, *Not to eat of the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil;* the plain Letter of the Meaning is, that *Humanity* ſhould not think any thing, whether great or ſmall, of herſelf; but all her Thoughts ſhould inceſſantly be of her Creator, in whom is all good, for he is perfect. *Humanity* was only in part good, conſidered in the State of *Image*, and part evil, conſidered as long not perfect in the *Original* of God; Man (in his firſt State undivided is properly to be diſtinguiſhed by the Appellation of *Humanity*) had Liberty to enjoy all Divine Virtues, repreſented by *Moſes* as pleaſant and good, (*ripe*) Fruits perfectly wholeſome to divert her from her ownſelf: It is to be obſerved, that this *Word* or *Command* was given to *Humanity* before her diviſion or renting in a *Man* and a *Woman*.

4. This Law was renewed with *Abraham* after he had been 24 Years* improved in obedience thereto; then God entered with *Abraham* in a Covenant of Alliance, and this *Law*

* Theſe 24 Years ſtand in the Middle of Abraham's Age.

Law was made the Seal to the Covenant, and called Circumciſion of the Fleſh, the Operation was painful to the Fleſh, though it was but a ſmall Part to be put away, yet by this Type, the Antitype meant is a denying all, what the Fleſh can *Will;* if that is exerciſed there is no hindering of God willing all in ſuch a Man that ſo circumciſes his fleſhly ſelf-pleaſing, nothing then pleaſes that Man, but God; ſuch fulfils the *Word*, *Commandment*, *Law* and *Statute* in all Degrees and Stages to the Purpoſe of Divine Wiſdom; by ſuch Circumciſion he circumciſes his Heart from all Imaginations, his Eyes from all luſting, his Ears from all receiving, and his Lips from all iſſuing Vanities, nothing is in ſuch Man's Way to impede his attending Divine *Love*'s fulfilling in him, and feels himſelf ſeaſonably drawing nearer to his Divine Parent, by his conſtraining Charms and by the tender anointing into the Victory over Sin, into the dying from Mortality, into the Reſurrection unto Life everlaſting, into the anointing unto Obedience to his Will, into Patience under all Manner of Suffering, into Meekneſs towards his whole Creation, and into all Righteouſneſs of God; what Law can Man imagine thus to conſtrain and draw him, and conſtrain God to receive him, to wit, conſtrain Man from doing the *Evil* and diſpoſe him to do the *Good*; had that Faculty been in *Humanity* (the Tree of Knowledge of *Good* and *Evil)* ſhe would not have needed that *Word* or *Commandment—Not to eat;* yea, all Laws invented by Man's Imaginations are a criminal preſuming his Imagination ſuperior or equal to God's Wiſdom; ſuch Laws, therefore, are under the curſe, they increaſe the *Evil* and obliterate the *Good.*

5. The *Commandments* of the Lord are very light, they enlightened the Skin of *Moſes*'s Face, ſo that *Aaron*, the Elders and the Children of *Iſrael* were afraid to draw near him.* Could the Skin receive ſuch a Luſtre at the reception of the *Commandments*, how much more will Man's Mind be illuminated by the keeping and obeying of them: Therefore, it is ſaid, *Hearken, O Iſrael, unto the Statutes and unto the Judgments, which I teach you, for to do them, that ye may live, ye ſhall not add unto the Word, which I command you, neither ſhall ye diminiſh ought from it; keep therefore and do them, for this is your Wiſdom and your Underſtanding in the Sight of the Nations, which ſhall hear all theſe Statutes and ſay, Surely this great Nation is a wiſe and underſtanding People, for what Nation is there ſo great, who had God ſo nigh unto them,*

as

* Exod. xxxiv. 30.

*as the Lord our God in all things, that we call upon him for, and what Nation is there so great, that had Statutes and Judgments so righteous, as all this Law.** 6. The Word, Commandment or Law is Divine, therefore perfect; *It converts the Sinner; it is sure for it makes the Simple wise*: † Therefore, it wants no alteration by adding, diminishing or superseding; nothing can be added to increase its perfection, nothing diminished to take off its Superfluity, nor superseded without an Insult to God; *Who is like unto God?* ‡ God dictated it in his Wisdom, and gave it for Men's Blessing: *Blessed is the Man, whose delight is in the Law of the Lord, and in his Law meditate Day and Night.* § The Law is precious: The *Law of thy Mouth is better unto me, than thousands of Gold and Siver:* ‖ All err that make, any alteration by adding or diminishing, yea, by superseding and bring Curse upon themselves. *Thou hast rebuked the Proud, that are cursed, which do err from thy Commandments;* ¶ yea, they are in danger to be overthrown: *Thou hast trodden down all them that err from thy statutes, for their deceit is falsehood.*** The Law of God points out the greatest perfection of Man: *Jesus said, thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy Heart, and with all thy Spirit, and with all thy Mind; this is the first and greatest Commandment, and the second is like unto it: Thou shalt love thy Neighbour as thyself: On these two Cammandments hang all the Law and the Prophets;* †† If all depends of this Commandment, how can it need adding or bear diminishing? Nay! Dare Man supercede it, and remain clear of the Crime of rebelling against, by making himself equal, yea, superior to God in Wisdom, in Understanding, in Grace, in Mercy, and in *Love*; for hereon the Divine Law is established. As it is under great Curse not to regard the Laws of God, it must be horrid to make Men depart from the Law of God, by falsifying or substituting Men's Laws, since it is said, *Cursed be he that confirmed not all the words of this Law to do them;* ‡‡ *cursed shall thou be in the City and cursed shall thou be in the Field; cursed shall be thy Basket and thy Store; cursed shall be the fruit of thy Body and the fruit of thy Land, the Increase of thy Kine and the Flocks of thy Sheep; cursed shall thou be, when thou comest in, and cursed shall thou be, when thou goest out; the Lord shall send upon the cursing, vexation and rebuke in all, thou setteſt*

* Deut. iv. 1—8.
§ Psalm i. 2,
** Ditto 118.
† Psalm xix. 7.
‖ Ditto cxix. 72.
†† Matt. xxii. 37—40.
‡ Rev. xii. 7.
¶ Ditto 21.
‡‡ Deut. xxvii. 26.

*ſetteſt thine hand unto for to do, until thou be deſtroyed, and until thou periſhes quickly, becauſe of the wickedneſs of thy doings, whereby thou haſt forſaken me.** More of theſe curſes attending the Diſobeyers, of courſe the Changers, of the Law of God may be read in the ſame Place, from 21ſt. to 68th. verſe, item Iſa. v, 24—30, Jere. vi, 19, *Becauſe they have forſaken my Law, which I ſet before them, and have not obeyed my Voice, neither walked therein, but have walked after the Imagination of their own Heart* (after Laws they imaginated in their own Will;) *therefore thus ſaid the Lord of Hoſts the God of Iſrael, behold, I will feed them, even this People, with Wormwood, and give them Water of Gall to drink.* † Read farther this Place, from 16th. to the 21ſt. verſe, item xxvi. 4—6, item Jeremiah viii. 8, 9, where he reproaches the Imaginations of the Changers of the Divine Law; they ſpeak of it and do it not.

7, Could theſe Framers of Will-Laws but conſider, that there is no need to make Laws in their Imagination; ſuppoſe it were ſafe to frame them in order to put Diſcipline in Men's Conduct. Are they or is any without Divine Law written in his own Heart? Or has the Lord ſpoken Untruth when he ſaid? *This Commandment, which I command thee this Day is not hidden from thee, neither is it far off; it is not in Heaven, that thou ſhouldeſt ſay, who ſhall go up for us to Heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it and do it? Neither is it beyond the Sea, that thou ſhouldeſt ſay, who ſhall go over the Sea for us and bring it unto us, that we may hear it and do it? But the Word is very nigh unto thee, in thy Mouth, and in thy Heart, that thou mayeſt do it. See I have ſet before thee this Day, Life and Good, and Death and Evil, in that I command thee this Day to Love the Lord thy God, to walk in his Ways, and to keep his Commandments, and his Statutes, and his Judgments, &c.* ‡ Can any Command or Law, made in Men's Imagination, cauſe ſuch great Things? Does it not prevent this bleſſed Effect? *For which the Lord calls Heaven and Earth to record, ſaying, I have ſet before you Life and Death, Bleſſing and Curſing, therefore, chooſe Life, that both thou and thy Seed may live; that thou mayeſt Love the Lord thy God, and that thou mayeſt Obey his Voice, and that thou mayeſt cleave unto him for he is thy Life, &c.* What Man can have that Temerity to hold up his Law of Imagination ſo emphatically, if not, how dare he add it to, or with it ſet aſide God's Law? therefore do I truſt, no Man will think ſo much of himſelf, and of his

* Deut. xxviii. 16—20. † Jerem. ix. 13—15. ‡ Deut. xxx. 11—20.

his Will-Law as to feel himſelf offended by my juſt diſparity held up between Divine Law, made in Wiſdom, and Men's Laws hatched in his Will's Imaginations only Evil continually. * in whatſoever they do without God's poſitive Permiſſion: as making Laws, and binding under Penalty even Men, who are in the Covenant with God by his Law, in the Hearts of all, eſpecially this Day, whereof is ſpoke by the Prophet *Jeremiah: Behold the Days come ſaith the Lord, that I will make a new Covenant with the Houſe of Iſrael* (all Believers and Chriſt's Diſciples) *not according to the Covenant I made with their Fathers, in the Day that I took them out of the Land of Egypt* (from under Men's Laws which are Tyranny, as it then proved) *which my Covenant they broke* (preferring Men's Laws, Tyranny and their Fleſhpots &c.) *although I was* (not a Taſk-maſter of Pharoah) *a Huſband unto them, ſaid the Lord; but this ſhall be the Covenant, that I will make with the Houſe of Iſrael after thoſe Days, ſaid the Lord; I will put my Law in their inward parts, and write it in their Hearts, and will be their God, and they ſhall be my People, and they ſhall teach no more every Man his Neighbour, ſaying, Know the Lord, for they ſhall all know me from the leaſt of them unto the greateſt of them, ſaid the Lord, for I will forgive their Iniquity, and I will remember their Sin no more, thus ſaith the Lord, which giveth the Sun for a Light by Day, and the Ordinances of the Moon, and of the Stars for a Light by Night, which divideth the Sea, when the Waters thereof roar, the Lord of Hoſts is his Name; if thoſe Ordinances depart from before me,* (by their own Authority) *ſaith the Lord, then the Seed of Iſrael alſo ſhall ceaſe from being a Nation before me for ever.* † Can Man afford ſuch Aſſurance and Promiſe with an everlaſting Proſpect, by holding up his Will-Law? which in twelve Months muſt undergo an Amendment by Addition or diminiſhing, if not a thorough Abolition, becauſe a Burden only anſwering the covetous View of the Legiſlator (as he makes no Scruple to call himſelf, what none can be but God) whoſe Laws are to ſhare with his Subjects (as he eſteems his Brethren) in their Induſtry to ſupport himſelf in a vain Dignity; did ſuch in lieu of Laws under Penalty, hold up fatherly Counſels gratis, and live like the reſt of his Brethren by his own Induſtry, he would by God and Men be reſpected as a Patriarch. The very Indians enjoy ſuch a Government amongſt them, a ſure Criterion they are the very original Deſcent from *Noah* by *Japhet*, who as they do this Day govern their Brethren, not by Laws made by their

* Gen. vi. 5. † Jerem. xxxi. 31—36.

their Chieftains, but by Laws written in their Heart, and their diſintereſted Counſels.

8. What Law, beſides the Law of God, is ſo perfect, ſo excellent, and ſo majeſtic, that is held up with ſuch a Teſtimony, to all Inhabitants of the Earth, with theſe words, *Lift up your Eyes to the Heavens, and look upon the Earth beneath, for the Heavens ſhall vaniſh away like Smoke, and the Earth ſhall wax old like a Garment, and they that dwell therein ſhall die in like manner; but my Salvation ſhall be for ever, and my Righteouſneſs ſhall not be aboliſhed: Hearken unto me ye that know Righteouſneſs, the People in whoſe Heart is my Law, fear ye not to approach Men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings;* fear thou not, for I am with thee; be not diſmayed, for I am thy God: I will ſtrengthen thee, yea, I will help thee, yea, I will uphold thee with the Right-hand of my Righteouſneſs; behold all they that were incenſed againſt thee, ſhall be aſhamed and confounded; they ſhall be as nothing, and they that ſtrive with thee ſhall periſh: Thou ſhalt ſeek them and ſhalt not find them, even them that contended with thee; they that war againſt thee ſhall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought, for I the Lord thy God will hold thy Right-hand, ſaying unto thee, Fear not, I will help thee; fear not thou Worm Jacob, and ye Men of Iſrael* (after the Spirit) *I will help thee ſaith the Lord, and thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Iſrael, behold I will make thee a new ſharp threſhing Inſtrument having Teeth; thou ſhalt threſh the Mountains and beat them ſmall, and ſhalt make the Hills as Chaff; thou ſhalt fan them and the Wind ſhall carry them away, and the Whirl-wind ſhall ſcatter them.†* Such is the Fortreſs and Defence of thoſe, that ſeek the Righteouſneſs of God, ſtanding firm on the Rock of Ages according to the Law of the Lord, which conſiſts not in *multiplicity*, but in the *one*, which ſays, *Thou ſhalt not eat*, all Commandments, Laws and Statutes are only out Branchings of this one; ſeek and deſire nothing and rejoice in nothing, nay not in thy own ſelf, but in the Lord, who loves and imparts himſelf to ſuch, enables them to love him and their Neighbours as themſelves; this is the Multitude of Evil: not attending *Love*'s Working (in returning to that Attention) it is taken off, for them Chriſt has fulfilled and taken off all Tranſgreſſions againſt that Law, is himſelf the great Promiſe of the Father, what he gives them: Wo to the Mighty, who decree! Wo to the Prophets, who teach! and wo to all Men, who prefer Will's before or blends it with

God's Law!

* Iſa. li. 7. † Iſa. xli. 10—16.

To all Worſhippers of God that aſſume to themſelves God's Authority to give Laws.

REFLECT what you are, examine yourſelves and ſee whether ye are not the Creatures of him, who is the only Legiſlator, who has made in his Wiſdom and holds up in his Authority ſuch Commandments, Laws and Statutes beſt calculated, and the only ſafe for Men under his Government in his Church; have ye not rented Church and Government, made Commandments, Laws and Statutes for the one, and Orders, Rules and Dicipline for the other; all theſe in the Imaginations of your own Will? And do ye not ſet aſide or add your imperfect and unſafe to the perfect and only ſalutary Law made in God's own Mind; have ye not imitated the Heathens? Who know not God's Laws, and are, theſe 5911 Years, gone on in their Ignorance; what is your Plea; have you not known God's Law theſe 3292 years? Have you not made Commandments, Laws and Statutes? Have you not deviſed Orders, Rules and Dicipline? And even them under ſevere Penalty of Excommunication, Death, Baniſhment, Confiſcation of Goods and Impriſonment? Hear then what the Lord ſays, "*Thou hateſt Inſtruction, and caſteſt my Word behind thee; theſe Things haſt thou done and I keep Silence; thou thoughteſt, that I was altogether ſuch a one as thyſelf; but I will reprove thee, and ſet them in Order before thine Eyes: Now conſider this, ye that forget God, leſt I tear you in Pieces and there be none to deliver*, Pſalm l. 17, 21, 22,

Reformation does in deed loudly call for, to do it by renewed Men's Laws is out of Queſtion; theſe 30 Centuries Trials have proved to increaſe and multiply the Evil and baniſh God's Bleſſing from the Earth; becauſe by the Laws of Men the Laws of God are made of no Effect: Let it not be ſaid, that God's Laws are not provided for the Body, but a Guidance only for the Spirit; this is giving too much the Bridle to Men's Will to ſhift: If the Spirit is obedient to the Law of God, is he not then a Law for and a Governor over the Body? or is it now believed, that the Body is to govern the Spirit? alas, his Law grows daily more and more a Snare for the Spirit. It is plain Men's Law making is wore out by ſo long an experimenting and become as an old Garment; and nothing can become obſolete that originates from God, but renewed itſelf daily in all, that ever have made Choice of it. Were Divine Laws now taken up in full Earneſt to be added to Men's Laws, it would be patching an old Garment with new Cloth; yea, it would be an Attempt to make Connection between Chriſt and Belial in ſtead of drawing Divine Bleſſing, by a Reformation of ſuch Mixture would increaſe Curſe on Earth; therefore aboliſh all Men-made Laws and reſtore unblended the

APPENDIX

To the III. ARM of the

TREE of KNOWLEDGE,

The Good of divine Law written in the Heart, and the Evil of Men's Laws Written in Books.

1 THE divine Law written in the Heart, which requires not to luſt after ought but God, was obeyed from *Adam* to *Noah* of the ix. Generation in the holy Line, deſcending from *Adam* by *Seth*.

2 From *Adam*, in the Line by *Cain*, the divine Law written in the Heart was not felt, therefore not known; they knew but that Law, wherewith God marked *Cain*: —*Whoſoever ſlayeth* Cain *vengeance ſhall be taken on him ſevenfold.** *Lamech*, the fourth after *Cain*, ſet himſelf up as the firſt Law-giver of Men; † he was emulated by his Deſcent, the ſo called Giants, powerful Princes, who, with the Violence of their Laws, oppreſſed their Brethren. This *Lamech* fixed the Date to the Image of *Nebuchadnezzar*'s Dream, which is a Repreſentation in Type of all carnal Law-givers, in their four Stages of Nearneſs and Remoteneſs from the divine Law written in the Heart. Amongſt theſe Law-givers God marked out *Nebuchadnezzar* as the identic Head of this Image, or comparatively conſpicuous in the Image's Head. This Image, though excellent in Brightneſs in Men's Imagination, is yet terrible in form, ‡ therefore evil and was condemned to be broken in pieces by the Wonderful, the Counſeller, the Author and Guardian of the Law written in the Heart, whoſe Corner Stone (to be) he is appointed in the Mountain of Eternity: O ye unfeeling Hearts, who Lamech like, ſacrifice (to your wounding) the Man (the Friend of your Boſom) that you may triumph (to your hurt) over the young Offence

* Gen. iv. 15. † Gen. iv. 23, 24. ‡ Dan. ii. 31.

Offence from your Neighbour, yet ſuffer your Ears to be tingled *(Zillah)* in the Aſſembly *(Adah)* of your Sycophants: that by your Laws ſeventy-ſeven fold Vengeance ſhall be taken on him, that ſlayed you.

3 In the Days of a later *Lamech*'s, who was of the viii. Generation in the holy Line, dieth *Seth*, in which Generation aroſe mighty Men, who rebelled and by Artifice ſubdued the holy Line under their carnal Laws, except one Man *Noah*, the obedient to the Law written in the Heart: In his Days the violent and mighty Lawgivers, with all *Cain*'s and *Seth*'s Deſcent, were drowned in the Deluge.

4 *Noah* and his Family, ſelf eight, preſerved in the Deluge, continued to the xiii. Generation in the holy Line, together in the Obedience under the Law written in the Heart.

5 In this xiii. Generation roſe *Nimrod*, the firſt of Men, who aſſumed Royalty; he renewed the Antediluvian Eſtabliſhments, as well by the violent, than mighty Law-givers, and ſubdued his Brethren. He was emulated by the xi. xii. and xiii. Generations deſerting the holy Line, and by all Men during the following unto the xix. Generation, except *Noah*, his two Sons *Japheth* and *Shem* and their latter Offſpring together; theſe however, after *Noah*'s Death, ſuffered the Law written in their Hearts to be rendered ineffectual by the Oppreſſion of the royal Laws of *Nimrod*, *(whoſe Kingdom was* Babel, *and* Erech, *and* Accad, *and* Calneh, *in the Land of* Shinar.*) In this Land *Abram*, born three Years after *Noah*'s Death, remained with few in the Obedience of the Law written in their Hearts; but as *Noah* was, before the Deluge, ſo was *Abram* in his Manhood, after the Deluge, the only obedient to the Law written in the Heart. 24 Years was he exerciſed unto Fulneſs of that Obedience, and fitted to be (in the Middle of Time between *Adam*'s Fall and *Jeſus*'s Birth) received in his 99th. of age a Covenantee of divine Alliance under the Seal of the Law written in the Heart, then called Circumciſion of the Fleſh, this Covenant to continue in the holy Line from *Abraham* unto the End of the World. Jacob, of the xxi. Generation, went with the Heads of the xxii. xxiii. and xxiv. Generations in the holy Line into *Egypt*, where theſe Generations continued in the Obedience of the Law written in the Heart: but in the Days of *Ram*, of the xxv. Generation in the holy Line, the Survivors were ſubdued under *Pharaoh*'s royal Laws of Bondage during three, unto

* Gen. x. 10

to the xxvii. Generation in the holy Line, in whoſe Hearts *Pharaoh* had forced their Obedience from the Law written to obey his royal Laws ſo violently, that this xxvii. Generation in the holy Line, no more ſenſible of the Law written in their Hearts, were only preſerved by the Lamp of the Covenant, until by Moſes that Law, with Numbers of its Outbranchings, was revealed to help out the Ignorance intruded upon the Covenantees, as *Moſes* declared to the xxviii. Generation.† Theſe Outbranchings of the Law in the Heart were attended to during all Generations unto the lxxiv. in the holy Line, when Divinity manifeſted in the Humanity *Jeſus*, who held up that Law written in the Heart under the Revelation of Self-denial, and to the truly obedient Heart (by Chriſt the anointing *fulfilled* with the Love of God ſhed abroad in it) he gives the new Commandment (or Law) to love each other, God above all, and their Neighbours as themſelves. That Heart (which obeys any Men's Law, unleſs that Law, which maketh Sufferers)†† cannot be *fulfilled* by the Wonderful, the Counſeller and Covenanter his anointing into Love, of courſe not be diſſolved by Love into the Brideſhip—the Eternal

ONE.

† Deut. xxx. 14. †† beheaded Paul, crucified Peter and filled myriades of Martyrs witneſsing their Obedience to ſuffering by Men's Laws. to obey them for protection and favour is against the mind of Christ

5 JY 62

IV. ARM

OF THE

TREE OF KNOWLEDGE

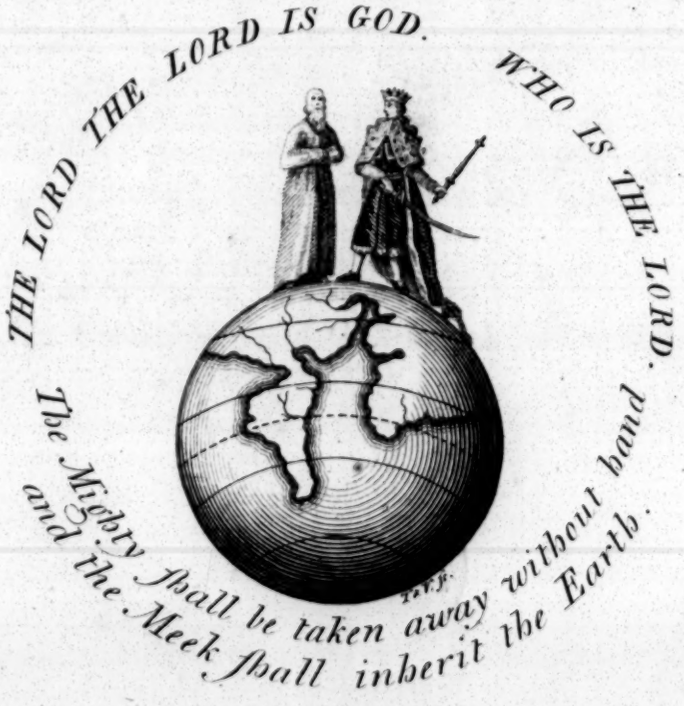
OF

GOOD AND EVIL

Branching forth

Sacred Hiſtory and where blended with Profane.

Moſes was mighty in Words and in Deeds.
Act vii. 22.



Nimrod he began to be mighty upon Earth.
1 Chro. i. 10.

BRITISH MUSEUM

ADVERTISEMENT.

THE Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil preſents here his fourth Arm branching in the Hiſtory of Men, as far as it comes within the Pales and Proſpect of the everlaſting Goſpel, the Church, its Water and the ſpiritual Government of the *Seed*, alſo as far as it is compatible to the Honor of the Creator to fill up the Æras and Spaces in Sacred Chronology, which traces the Wonders of the Wonderful the Counſeller, all which unavoidably ſupports the Myſticiſm of the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil, with his eighth Arm's Branchings, which together ſpring and are nouriſhed from one Root perfectly good and righteous, becauſe God, and therefore the whole Tree is good, as far nothing impedes every and all Parts thereof, to receive Nouriſhment and Growth from the Root, through all its ſound Channels and Fibres; but ſhould any of them be bruiſed and wounded, which obſtructs the Reception and regular Circulation of that Nouriſhment (unintermitted by Oozing from this Root) the Effect whereof, is what is called the Evil; thus the Good only is Original, Everlaſting and Intentional from Eternity; but the Evil is a mere temporary Accident, is no longer exiſtant, when the Cauſe of Obſtruction is removed, which very Cauſe in itſelf is no poſſitive Evil, even it may be unreproachable, yet its Effect is the very Evil; this, although temporary, can, however become everlaſting in ſuch, who refuſe the Remedy, the Refuſal whereof is Criminal, the more ſo, as than the Effect becomes Immortal.

Sacred and Profane Hiſtory of Men.

1 ADAM, the firſt Earthly Man, is created, and *Eve*, the firſt Mother of all living, is taken from Adam, both before their renting were created into one Perſonage; but a Fault during the monaſtic State on Side of *Humanity* made this renting unavoidable, whereof is ſpoke of elſewhere to full Purpoſe. Before this renting God gave this his favorite Creature the Bleſſing of Fruitfulneſs and Multiplication to repleniſh the Earth; this was given to *Humanity* before rented, which after this Operation was too Divine a Bleſſing for their Station reduced by renting in Male and Female Perſonages, they were now without Bleſſing and without Inſtruction, copyed after the living Creatures to know *Eve*, and ſhe was delivered of her firſt born Son, whom ſhe called *Cain* (implying Poſſeſſion) for ſhe had a Promiſe, that their Redeemer ſhould come forth from the Divine *Seed* in her Seed; ſhe then rejoiced to be in Poſſeſſion of the Man, that ſhould be the Lord; but the Deportment of the Child in his Growth convinced her of her Miſtake, and probably from a Viſion ſhe was better inſtructed in this Goſpel Promiſe. Their Habitation, after they were diſmiſſed out of the Garden of Eden, was in that Spot, where in after Time *Jeruſalem* was erected, as the very Appellation ſeems to imply *(the Viſion of the Perfect)* which renewed here the Beginning of the everlaſting Goſpel from *Adam* to *Chriſt*; had it not been for the Viſions and Goſpel Voice, theſe inconſolable Pair in their Solitude would have ſunk under Deſpondency into Deſpair, being uſed unintermittedly to converſe with the *Seed* whilſt in the Garden, amongſt innumerable Divine Enjoyments of Heavenly Eternal Antitypes, in lieu whereof they have now but the Fruition of their tranſitory Types. In about 60 Years *Eve* had her ſecond Son, whom ſhe called *Abel*, implying (Vanity) to ſerve for a Record of her Vanity, expecting her firſt Son to be the Goſpel Promiſe. *Cain* was now near in Manhood, and as his Father *Adam* he alſo tilled the Ground. Though there was ſo great a Vacancy of 60 Years between *Cain* and *Abel*, it is not to be ſuppoſed that *Eve* had no Children between theſe two Sons, ſhe ſurely had Daughters, elſe whence ſhould her Sons have taken Wives to rent in Generations, whereof there were ten in 16 Centuries, unto the Deluge, and as they, in thoſe Days, needed

needed a long Period before they attained their Manhood, of which ſee *—and when that Age was attained, they made Connections with many Wives, for ſuch a renting as they thought fit; no ſpecial Command, Law or Statute exiſting, but that general Command ſufficient to direct in all Caſes, to wit, *Thou ſhalt not eat of the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil,*† that is, not enjoy whatever Men's Will longs for, is a full Commandment directing in all Caſes unexceptionally; but to that Æra of Infancy Allowance is due, whoſe Claim ceaſed in the ſecond Æra of Adult, and is condemned in the third and laſt Æra of Manhood.

2. When *Abel* reached his Adult in uninterrupted Attention on the *Seed*'s Labor, he was, by Viſions of perfect Thing, led into the deep Underſtanding of the general Commandment, which commands not to luſt after whatſoever, that is not God himſelf; this he obeyed and was kept free from renting, yea, cultivated an Averſion againſt it in the Secrecy of his Mind. Therein being eſtabliſhed, he was choſen the firſt Prieſt, entered by Viſions into the whole Myſtery of Sacrificing, he gathered and attended a Flock of Sheep; the prime Lambs he choſe for that Solemnity of worſhipping the *Seed*; approaches his Creator, to whom he becomes familiar, entered deeper and ſtayed firmer on his Mind by every Worſhip; he was beloved by God and awed by his Parents and Siſters; only *Cain* expecting that Honor as the firſt born, envied his younger Brother; he alſo, without attending the *Seed*'s Labor, without Viſions of perfect Things, and without being led and taught the deep Underſtanding of the general Commandment, aſſumed the Prieſtly Office, looked upon his Brother as a mere Grazier bringing the beſt of his Flock to purchaſe theſe great Favors from God, preferring his Line of Occupation, that of tilling the Ground, had Divine Sanction, therefore the Offering the beſt of his Recolt would be a Medium to purchaſe Divine Favors in Preference to *Abel*'s Lambs, not knowing his Brother had Inſtructions by Divine Viſions for that ſolemn Purpoſe; but the ſupernatural Fire (which Cain (attending with the Family *Abel*'s Worſhip) obſerved to kindle *Abel*'s Sacrifices) did not honor *Cain*'s Altar and ſelf-aſſumed Prieſthood; he, in lieu of humbly enquiring of God, ſuffered Ambition to ſwell his Mind to ſuch a Degree, that his Countenance changed at the Sight of his innocent Brother; and although God did ſmite his Conſcience, yet did he increaſe his Ambition into Wrath, kindled his conſuming

* VII. Arm, Page 55, Paragr. 21, &c.

† The Meaning whereof they underſtood not in its Fulneſs.

ing Fire, and murdered his innocent Brother, the firſt anointed Prieſt of God. *Cain* was the firſt that opened the Earth's Mouth to drink the Blood effuſed by the Hand of a Brother, a Cruelty emulated ever ſince to a Meaſure, that ſcarce two in a Hundred, through 147 Generations, are clear of that Inhumanity, and the Earth has but few Spots left not opened: Though an Ocean of Blood is ſpilt by *Cain*'s bloody Relations from his to this Day, and as there is no End of this Cruelty, the daily Practice has familiarized itſelf to the moſt tender Minds, ſo as not to conceive it in its Blackneſs of Black! yea, it is become the Step to Nobility.

3. The ſight *Cain* had now of his innocent Brother's Corps, drew him in deſpair. His Conſcience impeached him of his Crime; his own Wrath became his Tormenter; his ~~conſuming~~ Fire raged his Orgaſm; his Field now an open Record of his Fratricide; his Altar a *Galgatha;* his Sacrifice Blaſphemy; his Parents and Siſters a Family of Grief and Mourning, ſhy and frightened at every ſight of *Cain's* Appearance; he was a Priſon, a Grave, a Hell, and Abomination to himſelf; thus whirled about and repelled by every Object, he prevailed upon one or more of his Siſters, his Wifes and their Children to be his Companions to the Land of *Nod* (implying voluntary Baniſhment) there he built a City which he called *Enoch*, on whoſe Spot the poſt diluvians erected *Samariah* (implying Priſon, Guard, Lees) Expreſſions pointing at the execrable caſe of *Cain's* Mind: Though he feelleſs of Repentance, yet did Divine Grace forſake him not, weting at the ſame Time the Soles of his Feet with the Water of Grace (the Church); alas, diſabled with Pride he could not ſtoop and lapp to be reconciled to his Mind by the *Seed*, nevertheleſs Mercy approached and freely inſured his temporal Life (the only ſeeming Object of his Care) which he expreſſed, to wit, his fear of Men of the Generations to come; for God eſtabliſhed a Law as a peculiar ſingling and ſign for *Cain:* That whoſoever killeth *Cain* ſhould be guilty of a ſevenfold Murder. Thus the *Seed* manifeſted his Divine Averſion againſt Murdering, that the very Murderer's Murderer, not deterred by the living Pattren of Inhumanity before him, renewing the very Crime ſhould be under Condemnation of a ſevenfold Murder. What think ye of this, O ye Kings, Commanders and Warriers? *

p. 1. 16

4. *Cain* in the ſtate of a Patriarch, ſurrounded by a numerous Offspring; (which grew under ſuch a Prototype of

* Say with Lamech: or (thoſe that ſlay Anceſter us) we ſhall be avenged ſeventy ſeven times, for ye (as he) are guilty of twofold murder: of your friend and of your Neighbour).

Anceſter ſinking as the Lees *(Samariah)* of unprofitableneſs to himſelf) they uncultivated, unimproved, bewildered in Ignorance, filled the Earth with Plants unfit for good Fruits; for want of Example and Precept, of a wiſely tutering Patriarch, were at a loſs how to improve and employ their Faculties to Profit. The beſt of *Cain's* Deſcent was *Jabal* a Grazier. *Jubal* became a Muſician, and *Tubal Cain* a Man of an (if poſſible) inferior Character to his Father *Cain;* he pointed out the hidden Types imperfect in their preſent State, yet precious Metals, in the Bowels of the Earth, improving to that Antitypical State, wherein they are eternaly permanent. Theſe Types remaining in Reſt and Quiet would be tinctured into what renders the whole to its Hadamic fulneſs. Theſe *Tubal Cain* is inſtrumental to be brought up to ſerve as Baits for Vanity, Covetouſneſs, Contention, War, Bloodſhed, and all Evil, as it is evident.

5. In thoſe Days had riſen a ſet of Men, who by robing the hidden Treaſures of the Earth's Bowels (the Earth being then an Eden) they covered themſelves with precious Stones, the Sardius, Topas and Diamond, the Beryl, the Onyx, the Jaſper, the Saphier, the Emerald, and the Carbuncle, and Gold; decked themſelves and decorated therewith their Palaces; in their Luſtre they appeared at Home and Abroad; they anointed themſelves to ſhine as Cherubim, as if able to cover their Brethren, who gazed at them as Wonders and were afraid to draw near them for Awe. Thus they ſubdued not the Earth only, whoſe Bowels they had ripped open and rifled, took Dominion over the Fiſh of the Sea and over the Fowls of the Air, and over every living Thing that moveth upon the Earth, even over their Children and Brethren; they were the firſt Giants, alias Tyrants, in the World; their Imaginations, forever Evil, let them to Vanity, Pride and Violence; their Women ſtudied ornamenting and ſetting themſelves off to promote the Rending of the Fleſh in Luſt, emulating but in Confuſion the eſtabliſhed Order of the Living Creatures—Men's inferior fellow Cherubim.

6 Seventy Years nearly after the Birth of *Abel* a third Son was born to *Adam*, whom he called *Seth*, implying (put or placed) in the Room of his loſt *Abel*, and the *Seed* placed him at the Head to be the Patriach of thoſe, who attend his holy working, admire this Wonderful, and are directed by this great and only Counſellor. *Seth's* Deſcent and *Adam's* Sons and Daughters (which he had after *Seth)* were the *Seed's* anointed Prieſts and Kings in God's Righteouſneſs,

 the

the Church, the Houſe of God, from whoſe Righteouſneſs flowed the Water of Grace, wherein all Men and Women walked Ankle deep in purity. They were Strangers to Vanity, Pride and Violence; they were all of one, to wit, the mind of the *Seed*, at whoſe Labour they attended. After the eighth Generation, when they had increaſed to near ſix Millions, Adam died the Father of two Nations, to wit, the *Cainites* and *Sethites*, had increaſed together to near twelve Millions of Men. *Adam* was the firſt Corps; there were very few, who had ſeen the Corps of *Abel;* but he was taken off by Violence, when *Adam* departed in the courſe of ſinful Nature. This muſt have been a ſhocking Sight to all his Deſcendants both *Sethites* and *Cainites;* the latter dwelled in the Environs of *Samaria*, but then called Enoch, and the former about *Jeruſalem;* were at that Time ſo much increaſed, that their Habitations had diminiſhed a conſiderable Space of their Diſtance, could hear of *Adam*'s Death; their Curioſity if not Reſpect muſt have drawn them, whoſe gaudy Appearance, eſpecially of their Women, muſt have been a frightful Spectacle at firſt Sight to the plain and Modeſt *Sethites*, which however wore off in Time, as theſe great Interviews became frequent, eſpecially after the Death of *Seth*, when his Deſcent began rather to be delighted with the beautified and Sprightly Women of the *Cainites*, and commenced matrimonial Connections, to wit, the young Men of the *Sethites* with the *Cainiſh* Sex. The Children of this new Connection took up with the Diſpoſitions of their Parents, to wit, the Father's Modeſty and the Mother's Gaity, ſo that in ſpiritual modeſt Companies they could accomodate themſelves, and be cheerful with the Carnal. Thus they found out the Way, to ſuit themſelves to the Sober, Grave and Meek, and alſo to the Riotous, Perverſe and Tyrants, gained Approbation on all Sides. This Duplicity being an Abomination to the *Seed*, they had no Counſel, but were left to their Imaginations, which led them to introduce Giantiſm, to wit, Tyranny amongſt the *Sethites;* but its Impracticability ſet them deviſing to introduce it under the Appellation of *mighty Men*, an Epithet becoming the *Seed;* with this Hypocriſy they ſucceded, and by pretending Sobriety, Gravity and Meekneſs, deceived and ſubdued all *Seth*'s Deſcent their Brethren.

7. The Giants never attempted to invade and corrupt the Church of the *Seed*, by ſubduing the *Sethites*, and forcing them under their Dominion, which theſe half-bred Hypocrites, Mighty and Giants undertook and ſucceeded; therefore the *Seed* complained to ſee the Church at the Time

of

of her Water being near Knee deep, more than ſufficient to appeaſe and cleanſe the Giants from their Tyranny; yet ſuch evil Imaginations of Hypocriſy ſhould bring about a Deluge of common Water to drown them both. Theſe Waters came in a ſudden (after *Noah* had for a time of one hundred Years preached up Righteouſneſs to both mighty Men and Giants) and drowned them, when they had increaſed the Earth with about 95 Millions, and the Living, at the Time of the Deluge, amounting to near 81 Millions. *Noah*, his Wife, his Sons *Japheth* the Elder, *Ham* and *Shem* the Younger with their Wives, were ſaved in the Ark, which Noah built by the Direction of the *Seed*, wherein he ſaved alſo an immenſe Number of living Creatures, both Winged and Quadrupedes. When Noah had ſhut himſelf and Company up in the Ark, he was raiſed gradually by the Inundation, and thus ſwam without any Motion 960 Hours, until the Time that *Eden*'s four Rivers burſted their ſubterraneous Paſſages, which, and the new Phenomenon of the Winds in aggregate, cauſed a horrible Hurricane, which toſſed the flat Bottom Ark from Side to Side, to the unſpeakable Fear and Trembling of the whole Crew of firſt Navigators: By the Planet's ſcrewing his Arctic Tropic home to the rational Horrizon, the Flood made towards the Arctic Pole which covered the whole Arctic Hemiſphere, and drowned all its living Creatures; and when the Planet's ſcrewing reverted, the Flood having made high Water under the Arctic Pole the Waters ebbed, and at Equinox the whole Planet was covered: Thus all living Beings what might have chanced to reſpite on the Antarctic Hemiſphere, during ſix Months, were likewiſe drowned.

N. B. Whilſt the Diluvian Waters flowed Arctic-ward, the bodies of Men and Creatures floated about, till they ſunk in the Rivers Hiddekel and Euphrates near Eden's Arctic Sea,* mingled with the Soil of their Bottoms; but when the Waters (compreſſed in the Marble ſubterraneous Paſſages of all Eden's Rivers) burſted theſe Paſſages, the Effort of their blowing up carried along theſe Mixtures of bodies blended with the Soil of the Rivers Bottoms, exuvies and marble Splinters of the burſted Paſſages on their Shores, where they remained unto the Time of the Diluvian Waters ebbing from the Arctic to the rational Horrizon and Antarctic-ward; they were then waſhed into Congeries, and covered with the Mud ſubſiding when the Waters

* Now Mediterranean.

Waters ran ſhallow and ſlack: Leſt Men prone to forget the Days, of their Progenitor's Affliction by Apoſtacy from Righteouſneſs to Hypocriſy, and their own created Chaſtiſements, ſhould ſay, Where are the Witneſſes, who can ſtep forth in Teſtimony of thoſe Days, and can aſſure us of ſuch Event? Therefore Nature (always obedient to her Creator received and executed Divine Order to preſerve in theſe Congeries (confuſed Monuments) of blended remains of Men and Creatures) by incruſtating every individual Bone with ſaline Chriſtaliſations and minerial Vitrifications: Thus perpetuated to a greater Length, than bodies embalmed by human Art. They do until now daily repeat their Teſtimonies of that great and terrible Day, of Men's Wrath burſting out in ~~conſuming~~ Fire, who rendered unworthy of a ~~devort~~ Interment, exhibit to public view theſe 4255 Years, in joint Teſtimony in their Places on the Coaſt of *Dalmatia Illiricum*. The Archipelagian Iſlands, the Eaſt and Weſtern Coaſt of *Macedonia* and *Peloponeſus*, (now Morea) countries contiguous to *Eden*'s two Rivers, *Hiddekel* and *Euphrates*, which not far hence diſembogued into the Arctic Sea. *Iſaias* points at them thus: " *And they ſhall go forth, and look upon the Carcaſes of the Men, that have tranſgreſſed againſt me, for their Worm ſhall not die, neither ſhall their Fire be quenched, and they ſhall be an abhorring to all Fleſh.**

p. 1. 16

8. After 9060 Hours confinement in the Ark, *Noah* and his Company: Men and living Creatures diſembarked on Mount *Ararat* in *Armenia;* this country ſo far from the Tropic, under which *Noah and his Company* had lived, beſides the Gloomineſs added to this Country by the Diluvian Devaſtation, ſo unlike the former Pleaſantneſs of *Eden*, eſpecially under the Tropic, gave no Invitation to be choſen for the firſt Eſtabliſhment amongſt his dreary Rocks, for the Aboriginals of a new World: Nor was this the Place, where they had enjoyed the comfortable Peace and Viſions of the perfect Things of the Divine *Seed;* they longed to find out *Jeruſalem* again: they therefore proceeded South-weſtward in queſt of their City; but deſcending into the Plain, they met with no Diſtinction; all was uniformely covered with Mud (whence probably the Name *Aſia*, ſignifying Mud, took its Origin, and ſpread over that Part of the Earth) however it was neceſſary to tarry and profit of the planting Seaſon, it being the latter End of the preſent vulgar May; they made proviſions; this being gathered, they proceeded on their Search for their former Place of Abode; but having paſſed the

* Iſa. lxvi. 24.

the Equinoxials and to their Surpriſe finding the Air growing Cold, aſcribing this Phenomenon to the Latitude, ignorant as yet of Seaſons, they judged it neceſſary to fix on a Settlement, being then in the Plain of *Shinar*, implying Change of City, they feared the farther they continued their Journey the more intolerable the cold Senſation would prove to them, therefore gave over their farther Search; built a City, gave it the Name *Shinar;* the farther Search was ſuſpended. 102 Years after at the ſtopping of the Building of Bable's Tower *Noah*'s Deſcent then divided in four Parties, took four different Directions in Search of their Antediluvian Country. p. 1. 16

9. From the Time of the Deluge, *Noah* and his three Sons *Japheth*, *Ham* and *Shem* had increaſed three Generations, which numbered 320 Perſons. *Cuſh*, the Son of *Ham*, had by his Concubine a Son, whom he called *Nimrod*, implying Rebellion: This *Nimrod*, 83 Years after the Deluge, planned a renewing of the Antediluvian Empires, and by way of Improvement, blended both into one Syſtem, to uſe Hypocriſy as the mighty Men, and where that fails, to uſe Tyranny as the Giants. Until now *Noah* as Patriarch was emulated; his Example was a Precept for all; his Counſel and Direction he obtained in Viſions from the *Seed*, whom he attended. *Nimrod*, to put his Plan in Execution, he built *Babylon*, an immured City, to draw a Number of Men in it, he built in it the famous Tower, which attracted Crafts and Men of Curioſity in it. All Converſations in *Babylon* run upon the Magnificence of the Antediluvian Princes: The Subject was treated with ſuch a Teſt, that the ignominious Cataſtrophe of the Antediluvians was altogether loſt out of Sight. The Building commenced in the Year 89 after the Deluge, when *Nimrod*'s Plan obtained general Acceptation; though the whole Number of Poſtdiluvians did not then exceed 1000 Men, they were divided in five Parties; one went with *Ham* into *Canaan*, (this was the Land ſearched for by *Noah*) there *Ham* eſtabliſhed his eldeſt Son *Canaan;* himſelf with his three younger Sons *Mizraim*, *Cuſh* and *Phut* proceeded to Egypt. Another Party went with *Gomer*, *Japheth*'s eldeſt Son, into *Aſia Minor*, *Greece* and *Europe*. A third Party went with *Aſhur* Northward into *Aſſyria*. A fourth went South-eaſt with *Elam* into *Perſia*, and the fifth Party remained with *Nimrod*. Thus was *Noah* bereaved of all his Children, except *Japheth* and *Shem*, and their little ones remained with their Patriarch, who henceforth called *Shinar Caldea*, implying

ing (Robbery;) *Noah* being robbed of his Deſcent, and the *Seed* of his Chuch. This Emigration did put a ſtop to the Continuation of the Building of *Babel*'s Tower the 102d. Year after the Deluge.

10. *Nimrod* died in about 204 Years after the Deluge, and 10 Years after the Bird of *Nahor* had 19 Years the Enjoyment of Aſtronomical Obſervations made on his Tower in Babylon. He reigned 115 Years, erected and immured beſides *Babylon Erech*, *Accad* and *Calneh* in *Caldea*. At his Death the Number of Poſtdiluvians in general amounted to near 30000. It appears he proved a troubleſome Neighbour to his Uncle *Aſhur*, for his Son *Ninus*, after his Father *Aſhur* and his Couſin *Nimrod*'s Death, invaded *Caldea*, took Poſſeſſion of all *Nimrod*'s Empire; his Relation the *Cuthites* or *Cuſhites* reſiſted *Ninus*, and would not ſubmit under his Goverment; them, when conquered he baniſhed: They were all famous Graziers, followed their Patriarch *Cuſh* into *Egypt*, where they became mighty, under the Appellation of Shepherds, poſſeſſed the beſt Land, to wit *Goſhen*, where they continued about $3\frac{1}{2}$ Century, but were expelled by Pharaoh *Thurimachus:* They then fixed their Habitations in *Perſia* in the country of Chutia, to which and to a River they gave their Name.

11 *Aſhur* emigrated *Shinar* in his 97th. of age; built *Nineveh*, *Rezan*, *Rehoboth* and *Calah*, four Cities immured: ſeemingly defying *Nimrod* (his Nephew) he Reigned 92 Years in *Nineveh*, and died about 10 Years before *Nimrod*. His Son *Ninus* ſucceeded his Father *Aſhur* in *Aſſyria*, to it he joins *Caldea*, *Media* and *Perſia* in one Empire. *Media*, the Kingdom of his Uncle *Madai*, Son of *Japheth*, and *Perſia* the Kingdom of his Uncle *Elam*; whether *Ninus* conquered or had theſe Kingdoms bequeathed, moſt probable is the latter, for it does not appear *Madai* and *Elam* left Sons.* *Ninus*'s Empire ſtood 1580 Years, was conquered in the Reign of *Sardanapalus* by *Arbaces*, alſo called *Ninus*, 681 B. C. he being a Mede and Governor of *Media*, under *Sardanapalus*, choſe *Ecbatana* in *Media* for his Reſidence, made *Media*, the Empire *Aſſyria* and *Caldea* depending Provinces; over the latter he made *Pul* Governor, and over *Caldea Beleſis*, both with royal Titles.

12. *Joktan*, Son to *Eber*, went with a Colony about 290 Years after the Deluge, or 2176 B. C. and ſettled *India*. Nothing appears for 1833 Years of his Deſcent in Family or

* Cedarlaemar was royal Governor in Media, and Amraphel in Perſia 2032 before Chriſt, during *Ninus*'s Empire.

or Royalty, until King *Porus* famous in *Alexander*'s Conqueſt, *Pul*, the Caldean or Babylonian Governor, was ſucceeded by *Tiglatpileſer*, after *Arbaces*, who died 653 B. C. *Pileſer* raiſed *Aſſyria* again into a Monarchy, the ſame did *Beleſis* with *Caldea*. *Pileſer* is ſucceeded by *Salmaneſer* in 624 B. C. and this by *Senacharib* in *Aſſyria*, anno 615 B. C. *Beleſis* is followed by *Nebuchadnezzar* in 498 B. C. and this by his Son *Belſhazzar* in *Caldea*. *Dejoces* was choſen King by the revolting Medes 83 Years after the Death of *Arbaces*, is ſucceeded by his Son *Phraortes* in 520 B. C. and *Cyaxares* reigns in *Media* anno 470 B. C. *Cyrus*, in 420 B. C. ſets up *Perſia*, *Media*, *Caldea* and *Aſſyria* in one Empire.

13. *Egypt*, *Ham*'s Settlement in 2376 B. C. is ſucceeded by *Mizraim* or *Menes* in 2350. *Ægidius*, who entertained *Abram*, reigned Pharaoh in 2037 B. C. In 1910 *Thurimachus* expelled the Shepherds. In 1857 OAheres made *Joſeph* Governor over Egypt. In 1822 B. C. *Rathos* was Pharaoh, who received *Iſrael* with his Family. Pharaoh *Rammiam* in 1778 mancipates *Iſrael*. In 1472 B. C. Pharaoh *Amenmnes* is drowned in the Edumean Sea purſuing *Iſrael*. In 871 B. C. *Bocchorus* is the Pharaoh, alias *Shiſhack*, who carries off *Solomon*'s Treaſures in the Reign of *Rehoboam*. In 633 B. C. Pharaoh *Nechepſo*, alias *So*, allies himſelf with *Hoſheah* laſt King in Iſrael. In 514 B. C. Pharaoh *Nechoh* ſlew *Joſeah* King of *Judah* in Battle.

14. *Greece* was ſettled by *Eliſha*, Nephew to *Gomer* (the eldeſt Son of *Japheth*) about 2330 before Chriſt. *Ægialeus* in 2195 B. C. laid the Foundation to the Kingdom of *Sycion*. *Inachus* in 2037 B. C. erects the Kingdom of *Argos*. *Cecrops* in 1937 B. C. raiſes *Athens* into a Kingdom. *Lelex* in 1850 erects the Kingdom of *Sparta*. *Pelops* in 1778 B. C. gives Name and Royalty to *Peloponeſus*. 1276 B. C.* *Perſeus* King of *Argos* transfers the Kingdom to *Mycene*. *Hercules* the Teban in 1242 B. C.† returns from the famous Argonautic Expedition, having recovered the Treaſure by *Phrixus* removed out of the Temple of *Juno* in Boeotia: *Hercules* this Year inſtitutes the Olympic Games, but were after his Time neglected. 1200 B. C.‡ *Agamemnon*, after a ten Year's Siege, deſtroys Troy. 1185 B. C.§ Greece was divided by the *Heraclides* the Deſcent of *Hercules*. 822 B. C.

* Agreeable to S. I. Newton amounts to 1276
But the Author finds it to be but ~~1096~~
† Newton's very Chronolo. Criſis 1242
But the Author is bound to ~~1059~~
‡ ditto ditto ditto ditto ~~1017~~
§ ditto ditto ditto ditto ~~1002~~

p. 8. 16

B. C. *Lycurgus* King of Sparta, assisted by *Inhitus* King of *Elis*, revive the neglected Herculean Games, but since 776 B. C. a regular Record was kept of them, at which Time one *Choræbus* was Victor. In 343 B. C. *Alexander* the great erects *India*, *Persia*, *Media*, *Caldea*, *Assyria*, and *Egypt* with *Greece* into one Monarchy.

15. *Europe*, including *Asia Minor*, was settled about 1359 B. C. by *Gomer* the eldest Son of *Japheth*, with his Brethren and Nephews, as *Magog*, *Tubal*, *Meshech* and *Tiras*, &c. In the Year 1300 B. C.* *Picus*, a Descent by *Saturn* from *Gomer*, erected the Kingdom of *Latium*, was followed by *Latinus* the third King of that Dominion, who betrothed his Daughter *Lavinia* to *Turnus* King of the *Rutulans*; about 1219 B. C.† this *Turnus* fell in a Duel with *Æneas*, who marries the Widow *Lavinia* in 1185 B. C ‡ he succeeds *Latinus* his Father in law in 1179 B. C.§ *Æneas* the fourth King of *Latium* falls in Battle in 1173,‖ and his Son *Ascanius*, by his first Wife *Creuse*, succeeds him fifth King in *Latium*. In 753 B. C. *Romulus* the 20th. King of *Latium* built *Rome*, is the first Roman Monarch, is followed in 714 by *Numa* second Roman Monarch, renowned for Religion, Justice and Peace. *Tarquin* the Proud, seventh Monarch of Rome, is after his Conduct to the chaste *Lucretia*, with all his Relations banished the Roman Empire. Anno 420 B. C. *Augustus* the Emperor includes all *Alexander*'s Conquest, *India* excepted, into the Roman Empire.

16. Having made a general Disposition, of what is comprehended in *Nebuchadnezzar*'s Image, which had a golden Head, consisting of the Mighty from *Nimrod* to *Amraphel* King of *Babylon* and *Cedarlaemar* King of *Persia*, both under *Ninus*'s Monarchy to 2032 B. C. in all 323 Years. The Image's silver Breast and Arms points out the Mighty after *Cedarlaemer* and *Amraphel* to *Amenemnes* Pharaoh, who drowned with his whole Army in the Edumean Sea in 1472 B C. contains a Period of 560 Years. The Image's brass Belly and Thighs holds up the Mighty on Earth as *Picus* &c. ~~to~~ regulated Olympic Games in 776 B. C. in length of 696 Years, and the iron Legs, &c. shew those what destroy the Earth,¶ from 776 to the Birth of *Jesus* the Prince of Peace and Eternal Parent of *Love*; this is a Length

* By the Author ~~1317~~
† ditto ~~1036~~
‡ ditro ~~1002~~
§ ditto ~~996~~
‖ ditto ~~990~~

¶ Revel. xi. 18.

Length of 776 Years, an Image excellent in Brightneſs yet Terrible! * The Toes of this Image repreſent the *Mighty* Deſtroyers of the Earth from Chriſt the Prince of Peace and loving Parent to the End of Time, which is near. All that will not be conſtrained by the Charms of this loving Parent to be fulfilled by his tender anointing into the Righteouſneſs of God, are the Toes of the Image; They all ſhare in that Might, Violence and Wrath by them called legal Power, be they Kings or Subjects.

17. *Noah* has until now been left in *Caldea*, with his Sons *Japheth* and *Shem* and their little ones the Covenantees of the Seed. Although there is no ſpecial Account in ſacred Writ of *Japheth*'s Poſterity, yet is the *Seed*'s gracious Goſpel Promiſe for *Japheth* recorded, " *God ſhall enlarge* Japheth *and he ſhall dwell in the Tents of* Shem (implies he that is placed;) he is placed at the Head of the Holy Lineage; therein is placed Salvation † and Reſt; therein ſhall *Japheth* and his Deſcent be enlarged, though they emigrated and ſcattered all over *Greece*, *Europe* and *Euphratium*. From *Shem* are noted 8 Generations, to wit, *Arphaxat*, *Salah*, *Eber*, *Peleg*, *Reu*, *Serug*, *Nahor*, *Terah*; theſe are the Heads or Patriarchs of the eight Generations. *Noah* died 3 Years before *Abram*'s Birth. The Birth of *Job* coincides between *Terah*'s Birth and *Nahor*'s Death, he deſcends from *Uz*, ſay a Son to *Aram*, who was a Son to *Shem*, who begat *Aram* in his 130th. Year, and *Aram* in his 129th. begat *Uz*, who in his 129th. begat *Job;* whether all or either of theſe three were deſcended from *Japheth* and adopted by *Shem*, or the latter's real Deſcent matters not. This *Job* is a Type choſen by the *Seed* to typify the ſuffering *Humanity* in *Jeſus*, and the Royal Prieſtly *Divinity* in *Chriſt*, both united in the Throne ceded by Power unto *Love* manifeſted.

18. *Abram* was the Son of *Terah*, born 2112 Years B. C. with him begins the 9th. Generation; the whole Number of Men and Women conſiſted then in about 240 Thouſand. Nimrodiſm had then ſo corrupted Caldea, that there was a great fall away from the *Seed*'s attending, until *Abram* attained his 70th. Year of Age, he had not an Acquaintance, Neighbour, nay, not a Relation left, nor his own Father that attended the *Seed*'s Labour;‡ but *Abram*, he was as much alone attending the *Seed* 400 Years after the Deluge, as *Noah* had been 100 Years before the Deluge: Leſt he ſhould in Time take Offence, and be deluded by his Relations' Apoſtacy of a greater Crime, than Paganiſm,

 imbibed

* Dan. ii. 31. † Iſa. xlvi. 13. ‡ Joſhua xxiv. 2.

imbibed with the Mother Milk, the *Seed* commanded *Abram* to go out and live amongſt ſuch as are Pagans from their Birth; he obeyed after the Death of his elder Brother *Haran*, took with him *Lot*, *Haran*'s Son, *Sarai* his Wife, which was his Father's Daughter, but by another, not *Abram*'s, Mother, and his aged Father *Terah*, decreaſed in Strength by the Grieves of the loſs of his Son *Haran*; he fell and died by the way near Canaan in his 205th. Year; the Place was called *Charan* and after that *Padan Aram*. *Abram*, after his Father's Death himſelf being 75 Years of Age, enters *Canaan*, inhabited by ten Nations— *Canaanites*, *Amorites*, *Jebuſites*, *Periſites*, *Hitites*, *Hivites*, *Kenites*, *Kenizites*, *Kadmonites* and *Rephaims;* theſe were the Inhabitants of the very Country inhabited by the Antediluvians alighted on by *Adam*, when diſmiſſed the Garden of *Eden*, which Land *Noah* wiſhed to reach, to begin there the World again. This Land is now repeatedly promiſed by the *Seed* to *Abram* and his Deſcendants: Himſelf and nine Generations after him remained, to wit, three Generations as Strangers in *Canaan*; two Generations Sojourners, and three Generations were Slaves in *Egypt*, and the Ninth born in the Wilderneſs were of ſuch a Number as to take Poſſeſſion of all Cities in *Canaan*; ſo that after 600 Years from the Promiſe given to *Abram*, his Deſcent under the Appellation of *Iſrael* entered Canaan, 601790 Perſons in Families. Had they not ſo very rebelliouſly and ungratefully conducted themſelves againſt the *Seed*, they would have entered 40 Years ſooner and in Number full 3 Millions.

19. Wonderful was their Delivery from Egyptian Slavery in the Reign of Pharaoh *Amenemnes* in the 1472d. Year B. C. The *Seed* appointed *Moſes* of the 16th. Generation ſince the Deluge and 7th. Generation after *Abram*. *Moſes* was great grand Son to *Levi*, who was great grand Son to *Abraham*, after the *Seed* had entered a Covenant of Alliance with *Abraham*, when he was 99 Years old. This *Moſes* was commanded to appear before Pharaoh in the Name of *Jehovah*, the great Appellation of the *Seed*, and require him to ſuffer the mancipated *Iſrael*, *Abram*'s Seed, to be emancipated and that he may emigrate free out of *Egypt*, which Pharaoh refuſed, looking upon *Moſes* as an Impoſter. *Moſes* qualified his Divine Embaſſy with ten Miracles, but Pharaoh remained inflexible. At laſt the *Seed* ſuffered by the unquenchable Fire of Pharaoh's Wrath to have all Male Firſt-born of Men and living Creatures ſlain in all *Egypt*,

then

then Pharaoh yielded, and being falſly informed, *Iſrael* was confuſed between the Mountains and the Edumean Sea, he followed them haſtily in Time of full Moon, and came up with Iſrael in the Evening at the Head of all the Waggons, Horſemen and Foot of Egypt, an immenſe Hoſt: *Iſrael* highly alarmed cried to God, who ordered from the Eaſt, the Deſert and its Mount *Sinai* a ſubterraneous Exploſion of confined Æther in its Exceſs of Elaſticity, to whirl through the Atmoſphere, and at the Signal of *Moſes* ſtretching out his Arm and Rod (as the *Seed* commanded him) to plough in two parallel Currents through the Edumean Sea towards the Place of *Iſrael*'s Encampment, laid bare the Sea's very Bottom, and incorporated with the atomized Water, divided the Waters of the Sea in two columnal Ranges—a Northern to keep up the upper Part, and a Southern to prop the lower Part of the Sea in Meaſure, that they formed two columnated Walls (as it were) and afforded Iſrael between both a calm Avenue and Eaſe during the whole Night, to traject Dryſhod the Sea on its dry Bottom between the imbodied Wind and Water, from the Borders of Egypt (to wit, *Africa*) to the Borders of *Aſia* (a Diſtance not leſs than 60 Miles performed in 12 Hours of a full Moon Spring Equinoxial Night) The *Seed* who led *Iſrael* by a Column, which was light at Night and a white Cloud in the Day-time, kept this Night in full Effect its two Complexions, placing himſelf between the Hoſt of *Iſrael* and that of *Pharaoh;* the Eaſt-ſide of this incomparable Light exceeding in a full Meaſure the Light of the Moon, yea, even the Light of the Sun (for which Reaſon it was in the Day Seaſon covered all over with a white Cloud to conceal its Splendor) This Light now extended and incloſed within its Boundary *Iſrael*'s Hoſt. Thus *Iſrael* marching in one Column, proceeded between two tranſparent Walls beautified throughout their Maſs with a Texture of aſcending and deſcending Spirals, treading on ſoft green Sea-moſs, reflecting from its Leaves the ſparkling Effect of Light and its Motion by that of Wind and Waters compound. On the Weſt-ſide covered the expanded Light with its Cloud, now filling its Interſtices with nocturnal Sable, eclipſed the Moon to a Degree, that the *Egyptian* Hoſt, encompaſſed with this Cloud, miſtook the Sea's Bottom for a Valley and the Aereo-aqueous Walls for common Mountains or Hills, until undeceived by the dawn of the next approaching Morning, when all *Iſrael*'s Hoſt, Females, Children, Servants, Cattle and Baggage were landed

landed on the Aſiatic, to wit, Arabian Shore, at which Time *Moſes* by Divine Command repeated the former Signal by ſtretching out his Hand, which held the Rod, gave a Stroke to the neareſt watery Wall. The Winds until now flowing aſunder in two Streams over the Walls re-united between *Iſrael* and the *Egyptians*, whirled the Wheels from off all the Egyptian Chariots, and conſtrained the Horſes to pull them along as Sledges. At this Sight *Pharaoh* and his Hoſt were fully, but too late, convinced, they in atrocious Contempt and Diſobedience to the Divine Will, faught againſt the then known mighty Arm of *Jehovah*, in utmoſt Dread and Confuſion ſeeked for Safety by flying from the Wrath, which was within themſelves; Men, Horſes and Chariots entangled with each other, endeavoured to turn their Faces from *Iſrael*, haſten towards the Shore of *Egypt*, but before compleatly ordering their Retreat the Winds ceaſed, and the Waters of the Sea (being no longer propt up by Walls not built by Hand) joined, overflowed, drowned and buried *Pharaoh* with his Captains, Men and Horſes of War of all Egypt: This happening, when their Rear had been at leaſt one Mile advanced into the Edumean Sea, and though now the Van of an Army not leſs than 58 Miles in length, yet do we not learn that one reached the Egyptian Shore to carry the dreadful Cataſtrophe to *Memphis* the Royal Reſidence, or any other Part of *Egypt* and its Inhabitants.

20. The third Month of the ſame Year, by preſent Stile, either the latter End of May or Beginning of June, when Iſrael was encamped before Mount *Sinai* in the Wilderneſs (bearing Name with the Mount) the firſt Vulcano appeared before about 3 Millions of Witneſſes (to uſe the Scripture Phraſe* *The Mount was altogether of a Smoke aſcending of a Furnance, and the whole Mount quaked greatly;* † *Thunderings and Lightnings with Noiſe of a Trumpet:* Item,‡ *The Mount was in a Cloud, wherein was devouring Fire:* Item, § *And the Mountain burnt with Fire unto the midſt of Heaven, with darkneſs, Clouds and thick darkneſs:* And the next Year in the 5th. Month 6919 (by preſent Stile in Auguſt) the rebellious *Korah*, *Dathan* and *Abiram* (250 Princes with as many Thouſands of their Families‖) were ſwallowed up by an Earthquake: Thus during a Period of 17 Months by this *new thing* as *Moſes* ſtiled it (or Phenomenon) *God* manifeſted his *Power* by this firſt Ventilation,‡ which carried its Effect

* Exod. xix. 18. † Ditto xx. 18. ‡ Exod. xxiv. 17.
§ Deut. iv. 11, 22. ‖ Num. xvi. 30—35.

Effect to a greater Degree in *Europe*, *Euphatium* and the outſides of *Aſia* and *Africa:* This great Phenomenon, according to preſent Stile, began the latter End of March, but according to Divine Stile, 'tis the Beginning of the Year and the firſt Month in the Year 6919 of Creation, 994 of the Deluge and 644 after *Noah*'s Death, and laſted unto the fifth Month, 6920, the preſent Month Auguſt, when the Number of all Men had roſe to their higheſt Pitch, to wit, 3099 Millions; in the 27th. Generation of Men, there are numbered 17 Vulcanic Eruptions, with or without Earthquakes, before the Chriſtian Æra, and 18 ſince, yet are they not given for the whole Number; an Account appears in the VI. Arm branching Geography; ſo much is fit to mention in this Place, that the Bowels of this Planet ~~is~~ are labouring, theſe 3254 Years; thus the general Ventilation of Vulcanos and Earthquakes muſt be near its Period of Working Week.

21. How *Iſrael*, *Abraham*'s Seed, was ſuſpended in the Wilderneſs for 40 Years, until a Generation was brought forth, and young Men grown to War againſt the Inhabitants of *Canaan*, may be read at large in Sacred Writ but here proceed to Synchroniſm of Sacred and Profane Records, p. 1. 16
to wit, *Ehud* the third Judge of *Iſrael*, after he delivered
them from *Eglon*'s Servitude, he Judged *Iſrael* 80 Years;
in his 60th. Year's Adminiſtration, *Picus* a Deſcent from
Gomar by *Saturn*, Erects the Kingdom of *Latium* in 7090
of Creation. *Ehud* died 4 Years after *Perſeus* had Tranſlated the Kingdom of *Argos* to *Mycene* in 7110.* After
Ehud Iſrael neglected their Attention to the *Seed*, fell into
Jabin's Servitude, and were delivered by *Deborah* and *Barak;* they Judged *Iſrael* 40 Years as the fifth joint Judges
in 7130 of the Creation, 18 Years before *Hercules*, the Teban, returned from the Argonautic Expedition, and eſtabliſhed the Olympic Games. After the *Death* of *Deborah*
and *Barak*, *Iſrael* is ſubdued and made Servants to the
Midianites, in 7177, ſix Years before *Latinus*, third King
of Latium, betroths his Daughter *Lavinia* to *Turnus* King
of the *Rotulans;* in 7170 of Creation, *Gideon* delivers *Iſrael*
from Midianitiſh Servitude, in his 10th. Year of Adminiſtration *Troy* is invaded by *Agamemnon*, and *Gideon*'s 20th.
of Adminiſtration as ſixth Judge, *Troy* is deſtroyed; in
7205, *Gideon*'s 28th. Year of Adminiſtration, the *Heraclides*
Hercules's Deſcent, divide *Greece* among themſelves. Æneas
ſlays *Turnus* in a Duel, and marries his Widow *Lavinia*, ſix
Years before the *Death* of *Gideon* *Æneas* ſucceeds his Father
in

* From 7110 to 7220 Prof. Hiſtory, by the Author 183 Years later to S. I. Newton's above. d°

p. 1. 16 "in law as fourth King in *Latium*, and is killed in Battle the "ſame Year of *Gideon*'s Death, and three Years after in 7220, "the Uſurper King *Abimelech*, Son to *Gideon*, is killed at *The-"bez* by a Millſtone caſt down from a Tower by a Woman.

22. In 7423, Samuel the Prophet, fifteenth and laſt Judge, after 7½ Years Adminiſtration, reſigns to King *Saul: Iſrael*, whom God had choſen to hold up by them his Teſtimony againſt Men, who Blaſphemouſly prefer to be Governed as Subjects by Men emulating Nimrodiſm, the ſink therein to keep Men alienated from the *Seed*'s Labour unto the Righteouſneſs of God, and ſubject to all Manner of Unrighteouſneſs and Vanity, burning with Carnal Luſt, hungering after Mammon and thirſting after Honor, *Iſrael* was to be a ſelect holy People, to hold up their immenſely ſuperior, moſt honorable Place, being God's covenanted Allies, the very Offspring of the *Seed* and Heirs of the Divine Throne, victorious in the *Seed* over all, what is Vanity and Ungodly; *Iſrael*'s Place was on the Wings of *Jehovah* a Pattern for all Generations to be regenerated thereby, and become fellow Allies; alas! Iſrael was tempted and conquered by the Example of the Ungodly: forſook their Place on *Jehovah*'s Wings, deſcended with Contempt and tumultuouſly demanded *Samuel* to give them a King to Judge them like other Nations: This conſtant Attendant on the *Seed* in his Diſtreſs returned to this Wonderful *Seed*, the only Counſeller for Direction, who anſwered *Samuel*, "*Hearken unto the Voice of the People in all that they ſay unto thee, for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I ſhould not reign over them, howbeit yet proteſt ſolemly unto them, &c.** Thus the *Seed* negatively permitted *Iſrael* to have a Man to be King over them. The firſt King of Iſrael was *Saul*, the Son of Kiſh a Benjamite: He reigned 3 Years, was killed in Battle with the Philiſtines, and ſucceeded by *David*, the youngeſt Son of *Jeſſe*, being the youngeſt of eight Brethren, a very Religious Man, governed *Iſrael* 40 Years, unto 7466 of Creation, was ſucceeded by his Son *Solomon*, Religious inclined in the Beginning of his Reign, which laſted 40 Years, but declined from his Godlineſs in the latter End; he died in 7506, was ſucceeded by his Son *Rehoboam*, 4th. King after Samuel; in his 5th. of Reign Jeruſalem is invaded by Pharaoh Bocchorus, alias *Shiſhak*, implying the Preſent of the Bag; thus nicknamed becauſe he carried off all *Solomon*'s Treaſures, in 7519; this Year *Aſa* was Born to *Abijah* 5th. King, the Son of *Rehoboam;* in 7567 Aſa dies,

* Sam. viii. 5-7, 9.

dies, ſixth King ſince *Samuel*, one Year before the Olympiad Games, until now neglected, were revived by *Lycurgus* King of *Sparta* and *Inhitus* King of *Elis*. In the Year 7607 *Athaliah* uſurps the Throne of *Judah*, is killed outſide the Temple two Years before the Regulation of the Olympiads, when *Choræbus* was Victor. 7677, *Amaziah* dies, 9th. King ſince *Samuel*'s Reſignation, one Year after *Numa Pompilius* ſucceeded *Romulus* as ſecond Monarch in *Rome*. In 7709 *Iſrael* is invaded in the Reign of *Menahem* by *Pul*, Royal Governor over *Aſſyria* under *Arbaces* alias *Ninus*, Royal Governor over *Media* under *Sardanapalus*, Monarch and laſt Succeſſor of *Ninus*, who that Year was dethroned by his Governor and Captain over *Media;* this *Arbaces*, who raiſed *Media* into a Monarchy, reſided in *Ecbatana* (his Reſidence when Governor) himſelf a Mede and Subjects *Aſſyria* and *Babylon* as Provinces, appoints in the latter *Beleſis* and in the former ſaid *Pul* to be Kings governing uuder him. 7728, *Tiglathpileſer* ſucceeds *Pul* in the Aſſyrian Government, under *Arbaces*, invades and captures of *Iſrael* the *Gileadites*, the *Galilees* and *Napthalites*, ſends them into *Aſſyria*. In 7729 dies *Uzziah* 12th. King of Judah ſince Samuel, one Year before the Death of *Arbaces*, the Monarch over *Media*, *Aſſyria* and *Babylon: Media* is now divided between his two Governors, to wit, *Beleſis* raiſes *Babylon* with half *Media*, and *Tiglathpileſer* with half *Media*, *Aſſyria* into the ſame form of Monarchies as they were in time of *Nimrod* and his Couſin *Ninus*, Son to *Aſhur*. 7750 *Tiglathpileſer* dies, is ſucceeded by *Salmanaſſer*, who invades *Iſrael* in the third Year of *Hoſheah* the 18th. and laſt King of *Iſrael;* he had made Homage and gave Preſents wherewith *Salmanaſſer* contented returned to *Aſſyria:* In Proceſs of Time *Hoſheah* made Alliance with Pharaoh *Nechepſo*, alias *So*, implying dry Matter, ſuch he probably was to *Iſrael; Hoſheah* ceaſed from ſending *Salmanaſſer* the yearly Preſents, it appeared, that he had dealt treacherouſly with Salmanaſſer, who anno 7763, in the 6th. Year of *Hoſheah*'s Reign, invaded *Iſrael*, laid Siege to Samariah, which he conquered after three Years, carried the Inhabitants with the Remnant of *Iſrael*, in the 9th. of *Hoſheah*'s Reign, Captives to *Aſſyria:* Thus ended the Kingdom of Iſrael, in 7766, after it had continued from the Death of *Solomon*, 260 Years, to the Capture of *Hoſheah;* but the Prophet *Ezekiel* reckons 390 Years, which begins in *Solomon*'s Reign and ends in the Reign of *Joſeah*.

23. In

23. In 7775, the 14th. Year of the Reign of *Hezekiah* 15th. King of Judah *Sennacherib*, *Salmanaſſer*'s Succeſſor, invades *Judea* without Succeſs; for he roſe in a Morning and found 185000, which died that Night; returning to Nineveh he was ſlain in the Temple by his two Sons *Adrammelech* his Royal Prince and *Sharezer* his Treaſurer. In 7843, *Manaſſe* 16th. King of *Judah* dies, 23 Years before *Media*'s revolting from *Aſſyria* and *Babylon* and electing *Dejoces* for their King. In 7876 *Joſeah* 18th. King of *Judah* is killed in Battle by *Pharaoh Necho*, ſix Years before *Phraortes* ſuceeeded his Father *Dejoces*. 7887, *Jehojakim* 20th. King of *Judah* died, ſix Years after the *Tarquins* were Baniſhed *Rome*. In 7905 *Salaltial* born to *Neri*, five Years before *Cyaxares* made the Conqueſt of *Media*. In 7938 Serubabel is born to *Sallathiel*, 32 Years before *Balſhazzer* was Conquered in *Babylon* by *Cyaxares* and *Cyrus*, and 105 Years before *Alexander* the Macedonian King joined *India*, *Perſia*, *Media*, *Babylon*, *Aſſyria*, *Egypt* and *Greece* into one Monarchy. 8369 is the Birth of *Joſeph*, the Huſband of the Virgin *Mary* the Mother of *Jeſus* the *Chriſt*, the Year after Auguſtus gave thorough Overthrow to *Anthony* at Sea, and on Shore at *Actium* in *Epirus*, when an Earthquake was felt near the Autumnal Equinox. Before the Concluſion of this Paragraph it is to be obſerved, that *Babylon*, which *Nimrod* erected to park or coop up his Subjects, when *Alexander* and the European Princes after him got tired to reſide in it, the Median Kings turned it into a Park of foreſt Creatures to hunt them for diverſion; thus became the Hunters Park realized.

24. The Year 8390 of Creation is the acceptable Year of the Eternal Father's Promiſe, which he gave to *Adam* and *Eve*, which he renewed to *Abraham*, to *Iſaac* and to *Jacob*. All Sacrifices and religious Obſervations typified forth this great Antitype, now manifeſted in the Fleſh of *Abraham*, whom the Angel, at his anouncing to the Virgin Mother *Mary*, called *Jeſus*; he is the Meſſiah, the Shilo, the great Prophet and Apoſtle of the Goſpel of *Love*; he fulfils the preceding Goſpel of *Mercy* in *Power* with *long Suffering*, and the firſt Goſpel of *gracious Promiſes*. His Conception is adorable, his Birth wonderful, his Life Righteouſneſs unto fulneſs. He commands all Men to love each other; this effectually prevents War, Bloodſhed, Covetouſneſs, with all Manner of Carnal longing. This Wonderful, this Counſeller is all-ſufficient to carry his Kingdom on his own Shoulders. He needs no aid, nay, none

none can aid him. He is the Lamb, the Fire, the Altar and High Prieſt: Him his own Brethren (not as *Abraham* typified in Obedience his endeared Son *Iſaac*) ſacrificed on the Croſs out of Malice and Hatred, bringing falſe Witneſſes and Accuſations againſt, to condemn and thruſt out as a curſe him, in whom is, yea, is ſelf all Bleſſing: In their Bitterneſs and Cruelty towards this Lamb of God we ſee ourſelves; they typify our Iniquity, Falſhood, Backbiting and Surmiſing not intentionally perhaps againſt him, yet effectually againſt thoſe, who are by his Conſtraining lifted on the Rock of Ages, are in his Peace and Mind: With *Jeſus* all Hiſtory is Final; beyond him nothing remains worth knowing to profit, for all is fulfilled; by doing, what he commands his Friends, to love one another, the Fulfilled is then cultivating. He has finiſhed Tranſgreſſion, made an End of, for thoſe longing to be without, Sin; he made Reconciliation for Iniquity, paſſed, for all, that grieve; for them he has brought in Everlaſting Righteouſneſs, and unſealed Viſion and Propheſy to his followers: This moſt holy Anointed has paſſed away all old Things, and in his fathomleſs Water of *Love* all Things, that will, can be healed and made new; that will not, cannot be healed, but incorporates into Marſhes, ſurrender into Salt, that cannot be ſpiritualized, is left to Self-wrath, and Worm that burns in its own Fire, which quenches not, conſumes not its Worm, who died not: Theſe Profane Records remain perſonified within themſelves, and all in the Fathomleſs Water is changed into the Nature of that Water, the Record thereof is in the Book of Life, not wrote with Pen and Ink: Thus Sacred Hiſtory is come to its fulneſs, he that will read them muſt ſtrip naked and forſake all to enter in the Water of

LOVE—the CHURCH.

SYSTEM

E

SYSTEM

OF THE

~~Signs~~' Tranſits over the ~~Colures~~.

Winter Stite.	*Autumnal Equinox.*	*Summer Stite.*	*Vernal Equinox.*	*Synchroniſm.*	*Year before and after Chriſt.*		
♎	♋	♈	♑	Humanity enters the Garden	~~7539~~	B. C.	"
♏	♌	♉	♒	Ad. & Eve between iii. & iv. Sab.	~~5379~~	do.	"
♐	♍	♊	♓	Methuſaleh 28 Years old -	~~3219~~	do.	"
♑	♎	♋	♈	Samſon and Hercules - -	~~1059~~	do.	"
♒	♍	♌	♉	Pope Gregory VII. 18 Yrs. dead	~~1101~~	A. C.	"
do.	do.	do.	do.	1. 10. 1. paſſed Colur. -	1186	do.	
do.	do.	do.	do.	9. 34. 12. ditto - - -	1790	do.	
do.	do.	do.	do.	9. 50. - ditto - -	1809	do.	

"Ancient Hiſtorians relate from Hercules' Olympiads
" inſtituted ſoon after the Argonautic Expedition (by then
" Aſtronomical Obſervations coinciding with the Tranſit of
" ♑ ♎ ♋ ♈ over the Colures:) This Criſis Sir Iſaac New-
" ton has adopted and fixed it to the Year 1242 B. C. led
" thereto by Hyparchus of Nice his Obſervation in 162 B. C.
" finding the above ſigns placed 15° Eaſt paſt the Colures.
"This Authority I have accepted only to ſynchronize the
"following particular Places of Profane with Sacred Hiſtory;
"but think I may rely on the above Syſtem a Reſult of my
"late Inveſtigation, which places the ſaid Tranſit in 1059:
"'Tis very poſſible the Stars' Places were in 12° 27′ 36″,
"which Hyparchus miſtook in 15°—Thus by the above Syſ-
"tem, the Riſing of the Kingdom of Latium by Picus,
"ſynchronizes with the 10th. Year before Jepthah's Death,
"Hercules with Samſon, Troy's Deſtruction with the next
"Year after Samſon's Death, and the Death of Æneas with
"the fourth Year of David's

See poſt Script page 17

"A G E.

5 JY 62

V. ARM

OF THE

TREE OF KNOWLEDGE

OF

GOOD AND EVIL

BRANCHING

REVELATION

By Apparition and audible Voice, by Dream and a ſecret Speaking to the Feeling of the Mind throughout the Time of the Everlaſting Goſpel.

I will hear what the Lord will ſpeak, Pſalm lxxxv. 8.

BRITISH MUSEUM

ADVERTISEMENT.

REVELATION, during the everlaſting Goſpel *Voice* of Promiſe by Grace in Time's Infancy, was by Apparition and audible Voice, as to *Adam* and *Eve*, to *Cain*, to *Noah*, to *Abram*, to *Hagar*, to *Lot*, to *Iſaac*, to *Jacob*, to *Moſes*; item without Apparition and audible Voice, by Dreams, as to *Abram*, to *Jacob* and *Pharaoh*.

Revelation is a Teaching of the Divine *Seed*, to ſuch as attend his Labor; ſuch he condeſcends to teach appearing in that Image* (of which the firſt Men ſtript) was left behind in the Garden of Eden (the Divine Soul or Place) here appears one ſingle Exception, to wit, the Appearance in that Image to *Cain*, who was at that Time in the Bitterneſs of Wrath burning in his own not-quenching Fire; but as from his Attempt to ſacrifice unto the *Seed* (though miſtaken as to the Subject, he deviſed in his own Mind for his Sacrifice) it appears, that he had been an Attendant to the *Seed*, yet not with that Zeal nor Conſtancy as his Brother *Abel*.

Reſpecting Revelations in Dreams, they are of two Kinds: They that are literally Revelations, to wit, open and clear, are given as a gentle Reproach to ſuch, as have ſuffered themſelves to be interrupted in their Attendance by Objects, but they are removed, when the Body is at reſt and aſleep, for then the mind is diſburdened: But the Dreams cauſed by the *Seed* to ſome, who are not Attendants, are dark and figurative, to wit, Viſions given by the *Seed*, who is in all, whether attending or not attending, with that gracious View to hold up his Attendants, to whom he gives the clear and open Meaning of ſuch Viſions, that the *Seed* may be honored in them by thoſe (who had dark Viſions) in order to draw them to their Duty of attending, as was the Caſe in the firſt Place with *Jacob*, ſeeing Angels going up and down on a Ladder, and in the ſecond Place Pharaoh, his Buttler and Baker, during the everlaſting Goſpel's firſt Voice, and during the ſecond Voice was the ſame Caſe with *Nebuchadnezzar*, who admired God through *Daniel*, as *Pharaoh* through *Joſeph*: But they who diſpiſe Divine Admonitions by ſuch Attendants of the *Seed*, harden themſelves to their Deſtruction, for ſuch Ingratitude, as the Caſe was with Pharaoh, who diſpiſed the *Seed*'s Meſſage by *Moſes*.

* Humanity.

The ſecond Voice of the everlaſting Goſpel in Time's Adult, abounds with Revelations by Apparition and audible Voice, to wit, to *Moſes*, *Aaron*, the Elders and all *Iſrael*, in the Wilderneſs, to *Joſhuah* on both ſides of the *Jordan*, item, after *Joſhuah*'s Death, item, the Apparition with audible Voice to *Iſrael*, when they ſat down, in what they had conquered, and ceaſed from expelling the *Canaanites* altogether. The Apparition of *Manoah* and *Samuel*, though with the latter the Revelations had began to change, for he heard the audible Voice, but without Apparition in the Days of *Ely;* but when he prayed in his Diſtreſs on account of *Iſrael*'s Apoſtaſy from *God*'s Government to that of a Man, he received the *Seed*'s Anſwer and Inſtruction both in Apparition and audible Voice; but when he was in Company with *Jeſſe* to elect from amongſt his Sons, the Revelations, he had then, were without Apparition and without audible Voice, but of a third Kind, to wit, a ſecret Speaking to the feeling in his Mind, which Way of Revealing to the Attendant's Mind is of the higheſt degree, and has affinity with ſecret Prayers of the Mind to the *Seed* practicable at all Times, Places and by all Occaſions, ſuch were moſt Revelations, to wit, to the Mind of moſt Prophets, though the Apparition with audible Voices did not ceaſe during the ſecond Voice of the everlaſting Goſpel: Such was the Revelation to the Prieſt *Zachariah*, to him ſpoke the *Seed* in *Adam*'s ſequeſtered Image, with an audible Voice, and nearly the ſame Time to the Virgin *Mary*, the *Seed* in that Image, whom ſhe at that Time conceived to fulfil the Promiſe made during the firſt Voice of the everlaſting Goſpel, than ſtanding 4121 Years, henceforth ſubſtanciated in

L O V E.

Revelations

Revelations by Apparition and audible Voice, by Dreams, and in the Mind.

I. By Apparition and audible Voice.

1. *I will put Enmity between thee and the Woman, and between thy Seed and her* Seed *it ſhall bruiſe thy Head, and thou ſhalt bruiſe his Heel;** that Enmity is between the Seed of the Fleſh and the *Seed* of God, the latter ſhall bruiſe the Head of the former, to wit, the principal and mortal Part; but the ~~latter~~ ſhall only be able to give a ſlite Wound of no great Conſequence in the Heel; this was ſaid to the Serpent (Men's Will, the Fleſh.)

2. *Unto the Woman he ſaid, I will greatly multiply thy Sorrow and thy Conception: In Sorrow thou ſhalt bring forth Children, and thy Deſire ſhall be to thy Huſband, and he ſhall rule over thee.*† The Will of Men has burdened himſelf with great Grieves, has loſt his Divine Conception and Fruitfulneſs ſpiritually to repleniſh the Earth, conceives and brings forth now like unto his inferior Cherubim; but his Attending Glory and Comfort is recoverable by Submiſſion unto the Lord the true Huſband, his tender ruling and anointing into everlaſting Righteouſneſs.

3. *And unto Adam he ſaid, Becauſe thou haſt hearkened unto the Voice of thy Wife, and haſt eaten of the Tree, of which I commanded thee ſaying, thou ſhalt not eat of it, curſed is the Ground for thy ſake; in Sorrow ſhalt thou eat of it all the days of thy Life; Thorns alſo and Thiſtles ſhall it bring forth to thee, and thou ſhalt eat the Herbs of the Field.*‡ *Humanity*, before her renting in two Male and Female Perſonages, had Experience of the long Joy and Honor, ſhe had been encompaſſed by, and her Reduction by Diviſion for a 40 Hours neglecting her Attendance due to the *Seed*'s Operation, Man ought not to have at any rate yielded to his Weaker Part by Diviſion, that knew not the former Strength by Union, wherein *Humanity* had greater Reliſh, than to what the Man can have now in his Separation: The Offence and Injury to himſelf is now ſo great, that he, when in his full Union of *Humanity* was ſo near his Sovereignty and Throne to

* Gen. iii. 15. † Ditto 16. ‡ Ditto 17. § Kill the Body

to reign over the whole Creation, repleniſhing it with Abundance of Bleſſing, has now made himſelf a Curſe even to that Comparatively ſmall Spot the Planet *Eden*; ſo that he is abhorred by even the living Creatures his Inferiors, and that the very Soil of *Eden* will henceforth be ſcare able, without his Labor and Induſtry to afford him tranſitory Types to feed his Body without the leaſt benefiting his Spirit, who and the Body had the Fruition of both Bleſſing and Pleaſure of their Antitypes permanent, pleaſant, delicious and Divine.

4. *And God ſaid unto Noah, the End of all Fleſh is come before me, for the Earth is filled with Violence through them,* (the Mighty and Tyrants) *and behold I will deſtroy them with the Earth.** Though the baniſhed Men were Wading halfway from their Ancles to their Knees in the Water of Grace, and promiſe to forward their return, whence they were fallen, yet did they contaminate this Water with Violence and Wrath (the oppoſite of Divine *Power*,) even 16 and half a Century before the *Seed* manifeſted this his Attribute: This was indeed a hunting before the Lord! Did Adam draw a Curſe on him, and were ever he ſet his Foot, becauſe of a premature longing to be eſpouſed to the *Seed*, how much fiercer muſt ſuch a Curſe be to him, that at any Time eſpecially ſtretches forth his Hand to ſeize upon a Divine Attribute withal at no Time attainable, and what is worſe to make it ſubſervient againſt the very *Seed* and his Creation with what he receives in lieu?

5. *But with thee will I eſtabliſh my Covenant, and thou ſhalt come into the Ark, thou and thy Sons and thy Wife and thy Son's Wives with thee.*† How carefully attentive is the Eye of the Moſt High at Men; he diſtinguiſhes them as a judicious Shepherd the ſound and clean Sheep from the infected and corrupted. *Noah*'s righteous wading in the Water of Grace and Promiſe with attending at the *Seed*'s Labour, drew him ſo near the *Seed*, that he was not only ſelected but alſo preſerved in the Deluge, nay, fitted to enter Covenant with the *Seed*, and for his ſake, his Wife, yea, Sons and Daughters in law were preſerved and received in the ſame ~~Covenant~~.

p. 5. 17

6. *And the Angel of the Lord found* (Hagar) *by a Fountain of Water in the Wilderneſs &c. And the Angel of the Lord ſaid unto her, behold thou art with Child, and ſhalt bear a Son, and ſhalt call his Name* Iſmael *becauſe the Lord hath heard thy Affliction.*‡ *Hagar* being for Years one of *Abram*'s Family, profited

* Gen. vi. 13. † Ditto 18. ‡ Gen. xvi. 7, 11.

profited by the Example of both *Abram* her Maſter and her Miſtreſs *Sarai*, could not but be acquainted with the great Privilege to be in the Preſence and Attendance of the *Seed*, and had experienced it in Practice; thus ſhe was fitted for an Apparition of Man's *Humanity*, (to wit, the Image in the Poſſeſſion of the *Seed* in the Garden) to ſpeak audibly to her and ſhe received a Promiſe for her Child, becauſe of the Seed of him, with whom the Divine *Seed* purpoſed to eſtabliſh a Covenant of Alliance.

7. *And when* Abram *was* 99 *Years old, the Lord appeared to* Abram *and ſaid &c. I will make my Covenant between me and thee, &c. and* Abram *fell on his face and God talked with him ſaying, as for me behold my Covenant is with thee, and thou ſhalt be a Father of many Nations.** *Abram* was 75 Years old, when the *Seed* called him out of Ur in Caldea, was eſteemed the Object for that Divine Alliance, yet needed he a 24 Years Experience for that great purpoſe, elſe he could not have bore ſuch a great Honor.

8. *And the Lord appeared unto him in the Plains of* Mamre, *and he ſat in the Tent Door in the Heat of the Day, and he liſt up his Eyes and lo: three Men ſtood by him, and when he ſaw them, he ran to meet them from the Tent Door and bowed himſelf to the Ground, &c.* read† the long Converſation: This exceeds all Apparitions and audible Voices prior; here was an outward Feeling alſo, for they waſhed their Feet and eat viſibly, there were three agreeable to the three Proſpects of the everlaſting Goſpel: The Father who graciouſly promiſed, the Son, who exerciſed Power to the rebellious, Mercy and long Suffering to the Elect, and the *Seed* hereafter manifeſting in *Abraham*'s Seed and finiſhing the everlaſting Goſpel in *Love*: Two of theſe Apparitions, to wit, ~~they~~ that held up the Goſpel of Grace, and he that held up the Goſpel of *Power* appeared unto *Lot*, an Attendant of the *Seed*, to bring him out of *Sodom*, with all that would come out under *Lot*'s Wings, to whom he ſhould be a Saviour from the Deſtruction of Sodom and Gomorrah.

9. *And the Lord appeared unto* (Iſaac) *and ſaid, Go not down into Egypt, dwell in the Land, which I ſhall tell thee of: Sojourn in this Land*, to wit, *Gerar*.‡ *Iſaac* remembering his Father *Abraham* going into *Egypt*, but knew not, he went without conſulting the *Seed*, he conceived it ſafe to imitate his Pious Father *Abraham:* a warning to imitate no Man (though he be renowned for Righteouſneſs) Leſt he be imitated in, what he was faulty, therefore, beſt in all

* Gen. xvii 1—5. † Ditto xviii. 1—33. ‡ Gen. xxvi. 1—3.

caſes to look home and draw near the Wonderful, the Counſellor, his Counſel and Advices are always ſure and ſafe, and are attainable at all Times by all, who draw near to him and by attending have learned to lean on him and Dwell in his Mind.

10. *And* Jacob *went on his Way, and the Angels of God met him, and* Jacob *ſaw them and he ſaid, this is God's Hoſt, and he called the Name of the Place Mahanaim.** Here was no Audible Voice, but the Apparition is glorious, all the Father's Promiſes made and to be made, both during the everlaſting Goſpel Voices, firſt and ſecond, centred in all thoſe who had been and eſpecially ſtill were to be of Jacob's Seed in the Covenant of Alliance, were here arrayed in two Hoſts.

11. *And* Jacob *was left alone, and there wreſted a Man with him until the breaking of the Day, &c. and when he ſaw, that he prevailed not againſt him, he touched the Hollow of his Thigh, &c. and it was out of joint, and the Man ſaid, let me go for the Day breaked, and Jacob ſaid, I will not let thee go, except thou bleſs me.* † This is a Revelation with Apparition, feeling and audible Voice. It was a ~~wreſting~~ between Spirit, Fleſh and Blood. *Jacob* did Violence to his own Feeling to his Will and Imaginations, to keep himſelf inceſſantly attentive to the *Seed*'s Operations at that Time.

12. *And the Angel of the Lord appeared unto Moſes in a Flame of Fire out of the midſt of a Buſh, and he looked and behold the Buſh burned with Fire and the Buſh was not conſumed.*‡ This Apparition differs from the former in not being the Image of the ſtripped Men in the Garden, but a Fire not Phoſphoric, which is conſuming, nor Men's Wrath Fire, which is burning with Pains but not conſuming, therefore a Divine Fire of Mercy preceding and kindling for the inſinuation of *Love*; properly the Completion of the *Seed*, for the ſupport of the ſecond *Voice* of the everlaſting Goſpel, Preparative for the Manifeſtation of the Meſſiah, God's *Seed*, in the Fleſh of Abraham. From this Apparition *Moſes* received all future Inſtructions, and converſed with the Lord, whoſe Name was I AM, always the ſame in action that has been, is, and ſhall be in the Comprehenſibility of Men, who are tranſitory in Actions, and ſubject to Time, to which God is not, therefore is always in the preſent: I AM, and is the Apparition, to wit, Mercy in Power during the ſecond *Voice* of the Everlaſting Goſpel, from the Time of the Children

* Gen. xxxii. 1, 2. † Ditto 24—26. ‡ Exod. iii. 2.

Children of Iſrael in the Wilderneſs to Chriſt. N. B. Will blends Mercy with Power, but blends not Power with *Love*. p. 3. 17

13. *There ſtood a Man over againſt* (Joſhua) *with a drawn Sword in his Hand, and* Joſhua *went unto him. &c. and* Joſhua *fell on his Face to the Earth and did Worſhip.** This Apparition is the *Seed* in the Divine Image (the Cherub placed with the flaming Sword to keep the Way of the Tree of Life (the Fire) until the *Seed* (manifeſted in the covenanted Seed of *Abraham*) opens that Way (now guarded near $\frac{3}{4}$ of the Time, and will be made acceſſible by the Meſſiah's introducing *Humanity*, united with *Divinity*, into the Throne at the Eve of the everlaſting Goſpel's third Voice.

14. *And an Angel of the Lord came up from* Gilgal *to* Bochim *and ſaid, I made you go up out of Egypt, and have brought you unto the Land, which I ſware unto your Fathers, and I ſaid, &c.* † This is a peculiar Apparition of the *Seed* in God's Image with an audible Voice to draw whole Iſrael to Repentance, who had known and attended him, but now had for a Time neglected this Service. *Iſrael* apparently were gathered ~~at *Shilo*~~ in a great Congregation. p. 3. 17

15. *And the Angel of the Lord ſaid unto* Manoah, *though thou detain me, I will not eat thy Bread, and if thou wilt offer a burnt Offering, thou muſt offer it unto the Lord.* ‡ The Attendance unto the *Seed* was then obliterated in *Iſrael*, except in *Manoah* and his Wife, to them the Seed appeared in Men's forfeited Divine Image, promiſed them a Son, and directed the Mother's Conduct, what to abſtain from, and how to Educate this her Child; in an audible Voice, he refuſed to eat of their Bread, yet accepted Divine Sacrifice.

16. *But the Angel ſaid unto him, fear not* Zacharias *for thy Prayer is heard, and thy Wife* Elizabeth *ſhall bear thee a Son, and thou ſhalt call his Name John.* § This is the laſt but one Apparition of the *Seed*, in the Image of God, for in ſix Months after he fulfilled the Father's Promiſe, ſtanding 4121 Years even during the firſt and ſecond Voices of the everlaſting Goſpel to the Eve of the third Voice.

17. *And the Angel came in unto* Mary, *and ſaid, hail! Thou that art highly favored, the Lord is with thee, bleſſed art thou among Women.*‖ This is the laſt Apparition of the *Seed* in the Image of God, whereof *Adam* and *Eve* were ſtripped in the Garden, this Image is the Heavenly Body, wherein the Divine *Seed* united with the covenanted Seed of *Abraham*, which deſcended through 54 Patriarchs into *Mary*'s virgineal

* Joſh. v. 13. † Jud. ii. 1. ‡ Ditto xiii. 16
§ Luke i. 13. ‖ Ditto i. 28.

virgineal Womb, of which wonderful and adorable Divine Act, this is the very Epocha.

18. *And it came to paſs, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold two Men ſtood by them in ſhining Garments,* * *and* Mary Magdalene *ſeeth two Angels in white ſitting, the one at the Head and the other at the Feet, where the Body of* Jeſus *had lain.* † Both Narratives are of one Hyſtory, but differently related; the firſt by *Luke* and the latter by *John*, the beloved Apoſtle: This is no more to be accounted an Apparition, for 'tis the Manifeſtation of that now fulfilled Union of *Divinity* and *Humanity*. This Manifeſtation was repeated, when *Jeſus* the fortieth Day of his converſing with his Apoſtles, departed from them as is mentioned in the Acts: ‡ into this Myſtery by Way of Type, looked the two Cherubim repreſented upon the Cover of the Ark of Covenant, whoſe Faces were oppoſite each other and turned downward as looking into the Ark for *Jeſus* the Covenant's Completion.

II.

Revelations by open Viſions in Dreams.

Firſt kind.

1. *And the Lord ſaid to him, take me an Heifer of three Years old, and a She-goat of three Years old, and a Ram of three Years old, and a turtle Dove and a young Pigion.* § Read the note * 5—paragraph, I. ARM, firſt *Voice* of the everlaſting Goſpel.

2. *And God came to Abimelech in a Dream by Night, and ſaid to him, behold, &c.* ‖

3. *And the Lord appeared unto Iſaac the ſame Night, and ſaid, I am the God of, &c.* ¶

4. *And* Jacob *dreamed, and behold a Ladder ſet upon the Earth and the Top of it reached to heaven.* **

5. *And God came to* Laban *the Syrian in a Dream by Night, and ſaid, &c.* ††

6. *And* Joſeph *ſaid unto them, hear I pray you this Dream which I have dreamed.* ‡‡

7. *And God ſpake unto Iſrael in the viſions of the Night, and ſaid,* Jacob, Jacob, *and he ſaid here am I; and the Lord ſaid I am God, the God of thy Father, fear not.* §§ Iſrael's joy overcame the Father, whoſe age had much been impared by

* Luke xxiv. 4. † John xx. 12. ‡ Acts i. 10. § Gen. xv. 9.
‖ Ditto xx. 3. ¶ Do. xxvi. 24. ** Do. xxviii. 12. †† Do. xxxi. 24.
‡‡ Do. xxxvii. 6. §§ Ditto xlvi. 3.

by the loſs of an endeared Son: Iſrael at the expiring of half a Century hears him to be a alive and in a high Station: the Governor of a Kingdom, effectually took off his Attention from the *Seed*'s Labour, who willing to make Allowance for the Æra of Infancy, found a vacancy between *Iſrael*'s out going from *Canaan*, and entering *Egypt*, where he condeſcended to *Iſrael*'s Mind, promiſes to go with him, as if he would ſay he would leave *Canaan* alſo, where no *Iſrael* will be for a long ſpell of time.

8. *Behold the Angel of the Lord appeareth to* Joſeph *in a dream, ſaying, ariſe and take the young Child and his Mother and flee into Egypt, and be thou there, until I bring thee word, for* Herod *will ſeek the young Child to deſtroy him.** This was the Divine *Seed* after his final Labour, which he might in that Virgineal Veſſel of Mary have performed in few Minutes; but as he condeſcended to Labour amongſt rented Men 2108 Years, before he brought forth an *Abraham* for his Covenantee of Alliance, and 2013 longer to accompliſh that Holy Virgineal Veſſel Mary, and condeſcended to come by the Way of *rented* Men, to *unite* him again; it was righteous in his Wiſdom to hold out 280 Days in the Womb, by the Multiplicator 7 to ſanctify the 40 Hours, *Humanity* ſlept in the Garden. He was the ſame, that ſaid to Joſeph, *ariſe and take the young Child and his Mother and come into the Land of* Iſrael &c.†

Revelations by dark Viſions in Dreams.

Second kind.

1. *And it came to paſs at the End of two full Years* (of Pharaoh's Butler's and Baker's Dreams) *that Pharaoh dreamed, and behold he ſtood by the River, and behold there came up, &c.*‡ Pharaoh was not to underſtand that Dream leſt he would not have given Honor to God, and that God may receive Honor by pointing out his Myſteries to an Attendant on the *Seed*, and ſhewing the neceſſity of that attending. *Joſeph* being ſuch, was called for, who explained the Dream to the Honor of the *Seed*, Pharaoh's Gratitude towards God, and confidence to an Attendant of the *Seed*, he raiſed *Joſeph* to be the ſecond Man in his Kingdom.

2. Greater

* ~~Luke~~ ii. 13. † Ditto. 21. ‡ Gen. x li. 1.

p. 1. 17

2. Greater was the caſe with *Nebuchadnezzar;* for he forgot his Dream, which he had of the Image, whoſe brightneſs was excellent withall terrible; for it comprehended the Mighty Tyrants on Earth.* *Daniel* rehearſed and interpreted the Dream to *Nebuchadnezzar*, who thereby was moved to Honor God as the Lord of Kings, and *Daniel* was honored becauſe a Worſhipper and an Attendant to that God: For the Explanation of this Image, read the IV. ARM, branching the Hiſtory both Sacred and Profane, from the 9th. to the 16th. paragraph, and through three laſt Tables of the VII. ARM branching Sacred Chronology.

Revelations by an audible Voice without Apparition.

1. *Now the Lord had ſaid unto Abram: Get the out of thy Country and from thy Kindred and from thy Father's Houſe unto a Land, that I will ſhew thee,* &c.† Though Abram was the only Attendant of the *Seed*, yet as the only one on Earth he muſt needs have met neither with Example nor Precept amongſt all his Relations, Acquaintance and Neighbours but a conſtant Diſturbance and Interuption, of courſe not been fit for the Appearance of the *Seed* in the Divine Image, as he became acquainted and accuſtomed to, when out of Nimrodian Government, which to its full Effect at that Time had not reached Canaan.

2. *And the Angel of God called to* Hagar *out of Heaven and ſaid unto her, what aileth thee* Hagar, *fear not for God had heared the Voice of the Lad.*‡ When *Hagar* run away from her Miſtreſs for ill Treatment, ſhe had not committed ſo great a Tranſgreſſion to forfeit the *Seed's* Appearance with his audible Voice; but when ſhe indulged her Son *Iſmael* to mock the Covenantee of the *Seed*'s Alliance and Afflict her generous and pious Miſtreſs, than ſhe forfeited the *Seed*'s Preſence, yet did not withdraw totally his Voice from her hearing, when in great Diſtreſs, bewildered in a Deſert without Water, and her Son at the point of Death, becauſe both a caſt out from a Family where both had plenty.

3. *And*

* Dan. ii. 31. † Gen. xii. 1. ‡ Ditto xxi. 17.

3. *And the Angel of the Lord called unto Abraham out of Heaven, &c. lay not thine Hand upon the Lad, &c.* * He had ſuffered himſelf to be grieved at *Sarah*'s requeſt, which was approved of by the *Seed*, beſides *Abraham* having now the ſatisfaction of an Heir, probably ſpent much Time in fondling his Son Iſaac, rather than attending the *Seed*'s Labour. There are 21 Years between the caſting out *Iſmael* and the ſacrificing of *Iſaac*, and no Divine Apparition is recorded for that ſpace of Time: This cannot be accounted to the *Seed*, there muſt rather have been a Defect in *Abraham*.

4. *And the Lord ſaid unto Joſhua, get thee up, wherefore lieſt thou thus upon thy Face.*† The whole Number of Elders being preſent with *Joſhua* before the Ark: As long *Achan*'s Abomination remained hidden in his Tent (to wit, the Babyloniſh Garment and hundred Sheckels of ſilver, and a Wedge of Gold of fifty Sheckels) which he ſaved againſt the *Seed*'s Command, that the City ſhould be accurſed, and the appropriating any Part would accurſe them and the whole Camp: The tranſgreſſion of this Command brought Sin upon the whole Camp; the *Seed* therefore could not appear in the Divine Image, yet for the Sake of the Salvation of the whole *Iſrael* his Voice was audible.

5. *Samuel* was called by his Name without Appearance but only an audible Voice, knew not it was the *Seed*'s Voice, went for Commands to *Ely;* but when he anſwered to the *Seed, Speak Lord, for thy Servant heareth;* then the Lord ſaid, &c.‡ There had been at that Time no open Viſion, Apparition nor audible Voice in Iſrael; there was none that attended the *Seed*, therefore the *Seed* could not appear to any but to *Samuel* the Child, that was dedicated to him: The word of the Lord, eſpecially the Goſpel of *Love*, is removed, where *Love* is not attended to.

III.

Revelations of a Secret Speaking to the Feeling of the Mind.

1. When *Samuel* was at *Jeſſe*'s Houſe, he felt that ſecret Speaking to his Mind, for there was neither Apparition nor audible Voice.§ The Prophecies of the Prophets in the Time of the Kings were moſtly from Revelations of a ſecret Speaking to the Feeling of their Mind.

2. The

* Gen, xxii. 11, 12. † Joſh. vii. 10. ‡ 1 Sam. iii. § 1 Sam. xvi. 6—13.

2. The Revelation given to *John* was of ſuch Kind, yea a Complication of all open Revelations. He heard Voice and Voices with and without Apparitions, he ſaw, heard and felt. He was ſo deeply in the Attention to the Divine *Love* in him, that the Day or Days were altogether ſpent in that heavenly Feeling of his Mind, which was made ſuſceptible of that Speaking in a plain Sound as loud as a Trumpet; how ſilent ought all within him to have been, when a ſpiritual Voice was like a Trumpet to common Hearing, indeed an entire Abſence from all things unexceptionally; but the Lord, who had Poſſeſſion of all his Faculties, and all this without the leaſt Symptom of common Sleep in his Eyes, for he pen'd it, down as he heard the ſounding. How many Hours or Days this Revelation laſted cannot be aſcertained; how many ſoever, they were to him but as one Day altogether holy to the Lord. The Revelation pointing to the final Ventilation alledged in the next following VI. ARM is marked with Cap. xvi. where the Earth is called the great City, which ſhall be divided into three Parts as per 18th. and 19th. Verſes, and in the 20, v. 'tis ſaid that the Iſlands ſhall fly away, and no Mountains be found: This implies the greateſt and final Ventilation at the End of Time. On one of theſe three Parts of the rented Earth is laid open the great Tophet prepared for the King,* to wit, the laſt and greateſt Vulcano in *Italy*, the falſe royal Prophet, who ſupports Violence under the Appellation of Divine Power over a Multitude of Men deluded with the Pretenſion of Chriſt's Church, who confirms the Deluſion of Violent Men in Royalty, to be appointed with poſitive Divine Permiſſion; this falſe Prophet himſelf in Royalty with his whole Army, and with the Kings (the Beaſt) be caſt alive in this Vulcano, renting, exploding and opening under them as under *Korah*, *Dathan* and *Abyram*, † and the Nations in Arms arrayed on the ſecond Part of the rented Earth, fall by Hail and running in each others Swords,‡ &c. and on the third Part of the rented Earth is the Rock of Ages with his Clift ſupporting the Church under the Covering of

L O V E.

* Iſa. xxx. 33. † Rev. xix. 20. ‡ Ditto xvi. 21.

5 JY 62

VI. A R M

OF THE

TREE OF KNOWLEDGE

OF

GOOD AND EVIL

BRANCHING FORTH

The Ante & Poſt-Diluvian, to wit,

THE STATE OF

Eden, which was, now Earth, which is.

And the Lord God planted a Garden Eaſtward in Eden, and there he put the Man (whom he had formed (Gen. ii. 8) *to dreſs it and to keep it,* ditto 15.

All the Earth ſhall be devoured with the Fire of my Jealouſy, Zeph. iii. 8.

BRITISH MUSEUM

The State of Eden, which was, now Earth, which is.

1. GOD *planted a Garden Eaſtward in Eden, &c. and out of the Ground made the Lord God to grow every Tree, that is pleaſant and good for Food, &c. and a River went out of Eden to water the Garden, and from thence it was parted and became into four Heads:* The Name of the firſt is* Piſon, *that is it, which compaſſed the whole Land of* Havilah, *where there is Gold, &c. and the Name of the ſecond River is* Gihon, *the ſame is it, that compaſſeth the whole Land of* Ethiopia: *And the Name of the third River is* Hiddekel, *that is it, which goeth towards the Eaſt of* Aſſyria: *And the fourth River is* Euphrates.†

2. Thus far the Deſcription of Eden handed down by Moſes: The hidden Senſe appears elſewhere in its Places: Here we take before us the letter, which forms the geographical Plan of *Eden*, as it was from the Creation to the Deluge, when *Eden* was defaced. This defacing took place the 17th. Day of the Second Month (now 6th. of the Month called May) 1656 of Men's Fall, 2465 before the Manifeſtation of the *Seed* in the Fleſh of *Abraham;* the Patriarch *Noah* having filled up his 600th. of Age (the firſt, and of all yet known greateſt watery Phenomenon) Until 48 Days before the Deluge the Planet Eden remained unchangeable, equally balanced in two Hemiſpheres by the rational Horizon; but from that Date, which is now called the Vernal Equinox, *Eden* being diſengaged from its Fixture in the rational Horizon, aſſumed a ſcrewing Motion, by Virtue whereof it ſcrewed itſelf for the firſt Time Antarctic-ward.

* Theſe four Rivers had two Seas, one to emerge from and an other to immerſe into; the Garden, ſurrounded Eden (as is repreſented in the Figure appearing in the Frontiſpiece.) It ſurrounded Eden as the preſent ſpecial Atmoſphere, now ſurrounding the Earth, occupies the Garden's Place. Eden's Evaporations (Miſt) ſtream (as it were) into the Garden, there condenſe and head by immerſing into Eden's Antarctic Sea, thence in four Rivers rolled over Eden's Surface ſeparately, and re-united again in Eden's Arctic Sea, therein ſinking through their ſubterraneous Paſſages returned to the Antarctic Sea to emerſe again.

† Gen. ii. 8—14.

tarctic-ward. Its two electrico-magnetic Rivulets detached from the general Stream of that Nature ever ſince 532 of Creation, flowed ~~on both Sides of the rational Horizon over the two~~ *Eden*'s Hemiſpheres, each to gather at its relative Pole, thence ſcrewing through the Apex-paſſages acroſs the Garden to their Poles oppoſite Apices, where ſpreading take their Reflux over the Garden home to the ~~rational~~ Horizon, whereon ſinking through the Garden to *Eden*'s Equator re-aſſume their prior Flux to their relative Poles: This was their Rotation during 5393 Years' Time's Flux unto the Deluge; when the ſcrewing Preſſure forced the Antarctic Hemiſphere into its Atmoſphere in a Manner to leave no Room for the Rivulet to reach that Pole; this ſtagnated the ~~Rivulet~~ on this Hemiſphere, and the Proceſs of Preſſure increaſing evacuated that Part of the ~~Rivulet~~ of moſt of its Æther, which tegumenting itſelf in *Eden*'s Miſt, condenſing thereon formed into Wind Bales: Theſe floating towards the Arctic Pole were the very firſt of this Phenomenon; at the end of three Months the Antarctic Hemiſphere had compreſſed its Atmoſphere to a Degree, which cauſed a Repreſſion, whereat the ſcrewing Motion ceaſed in the Arctic Pole and Hemiſphere, and reverted into the Antarctic Pole and Hemiſphere, which Change is erroneouſly called Sol-(ſhould be called Terræ-) Stite. Until now the Diluvian Waters between the ~~rational~~ Horizon and the Winds in the Arctic Pole, had been ſwelled and now at high Water Mark, commenced ebbing, and the Winds ſpreading over the Arctic Hemiſphere for three Months, when in the Autumnal Equinox the Planet balances in Equilibre, the Winds and Waters breaking through the ~~rational~~ Horizon on the Antarctic Hemiſphere, when the Waters ſoon ſpread to a Level over the whoſe Face of the Earth, ſo that it now ſwells on the Antarctic Hemiſphere, where the ſame Proceſs of Wind and Water is repeated that performed before on the Arctic Hemiſphere; the then Arctic Hemiſphere preſſing into his Atmoſphere creates the ſame Stagnation of the electrico-magnetic ~~Rivulet~~, which creates Winds as before; but all Waters not having Time to evacuate the Arctic Hemiſphere they freeze, for the Pole's Diſtance tarries too long a Seaſon out of the ſolar near rectangular Inflection, which then new Phenomenon ſqueezed the Æther out of the watery Atoms; this Æther integumenting into Wind Bales increaſed thoſe on the Arctic Pole evacuating the electrico-magnetic ~~Rivulet~~. This Augmentation by next Equinox

p. 1. 17

Equinox caused other new Phenomenas, to wit, that of Hurricane, Trade-wind, Storm and Gale. The stopping Places of the Planet, being in the rational Horizon at the Time of screwing Reversion, were in Process of Time called Tropics, which are erroneously continued unto this Day under the Signs of *Cancer* on the Arctic Hemisphere and *Capricorn* on the Antarctic Hemisphere. They are now near the Middle between ♒ and ~~♐~~, ♌ and ~~♋~~, so that the Tropic of *Capricorn* is now near *Aquarius* and ~~*Pisces*~~, and the Tropic of *Cancer* is near *Leo* and ~~*Virgo*~~. The last Phenomenon is, that an Atmosphere blended with Diluvian Water, with ammoniacal, with sulphuric and with arsenical Effluvia has now occupied the Region deserted by Eden's Garden; on this Atmosphere the electrico-magnetic Rivulet flows as before on Eden's Garden, is in a great measure the Dulcifier of the Atmospherical impure Acid. In this State is Eden changed, rather bewildered by this Revolution into the present Earth.

/m 18
/Scorpio
/Taurus

3. Should the tracing of Eden be desired on the present Geography of the Earth, it ought to commence from the present Mediterranean, the Remains of the original Eden's Arctic Sea cut off from the Bed of the River *Pison* by a Dam formed from the blowing up of this River's subterraneous Passage, and the Washing of the Deluge's first Ebb. This Dam is now known by the Isthmus of *Suez*, thence *Pison*'s Bed is defaced and changed into the Edumean Sea (rather Gulf) continuing through the Narrows and Bay of *Babelmandel* through the Arabian Sea and Oriental Ocean S. W. of Maldivas Islands; finally South of *New Holland* and *New Zealand* to the drowned *Eden*'s Antarctic Sea, ever since covered by the great Ocean. *Gihon*'s Mouth be fixed between Cape *Bon* in *Africa* and *Sicily* in *Europe*, where his Bed appears enlarged in a great Gulf home to the Straits of *Gibraltar;* but outside of this Strait 'tis altogether overflown by the Atlantic Ocean, under which it carried its Channel East of *Madeira* and Cape *Verde* Islands through the now Ethiopian Ocean, then under cover of the *Braziles*, *Paraguai*, *Pampa*, *Chili*, and Pacific Ocean to *Eden*'s Antarctic Sea, mixed with the Waters of said great Ocean. The Mouth and Bed of the River *Hiddekel* to be traced between *Candia* and *Asia* minor through the *Archipelagus*, *Dordanells Euxinus* and Sea of *Asoph*, under *Assyria*, through the *Caspian* and *Arai* Seas, thence under the Kingdom of *Eluth* and *Chinese* Tartary through the Sea *Corea* and under the *Japan* Islands

through

through the Pacific Ocean, per now Prince *William* and Friendly Iſlands, into the great Ocean to the drowned Antarctic Sea of *Eden;* and laſtly *Euphrates* his Mouth and Bed between Cape St. *Leuca* and the Iſland *Corfu*, through the *Adriatick* Gulf, thence covered by France opens in the Mouth of the Engliſh Channel, through the Atlantic Ocean in the Middle between the *Azores* and *Iceland*, under *New Foundland*, *New England*, the thirteen States, *Luiſiania* and *Mexico*, then through the Pacific Ocean, S. E. of now Society Iſlands to *Eden*'s Antarctic Sea, blended with the Waters of the great Ocean: Such was the Effect, firſt by the Waſhing of the Deluge's Flood and Ebb, and the Exploſion of the four *Eden*'s Rivers their ſubterraneous Paſſages from 1656 to 1657 of Men's Fall; and ſecondly, by the univerſal Ventilation of ſubterraneous Convulſions, gathering and increaſing 994 Years after the Deluge, which by its Waſhing in his Time, and opening of the four ſubterraneous Paſſages of the four Eden's Rivers, could not have made all the direful diſmanteling, as now are viſible on the bewildering Earth, to wit, the toſſing up of enormous Mountains, which roſe from one to five Miles perpendicular, as per Inſtance *Saleve* in and with the Glaciers near Geneva amongſt the Alps; the Pico of *Teneriffe; Snowden* in *Carnarvonſhire* County of N. *Wales; Corazon*, *Pitchinka* and *Cuſai* amongſt the *Cordeliers* in South *Euphratium;* alſo the *Antes* ~~alſo~~ *Unekay* amongſt the *Apalachee* Mountains in North *Euphratium* with many more in *Aſia* and *Africa*.

and

4. The Antes Mountains, not ſo high by far as the *Cordeliers*, yet vaſtly higher, than the Mountains of *Ararat*, which in Time of the Deluge proved the higheſt Hills on *Eden*, and are ſince peaked into Mountains by the diluvian Flood and Ebb, beſides thoſe above diſtinguiſhed ſtupendous, omitting (as needleſs to name) innumerable others to ſtrengthen an Evidence already beyond controverſe, item the Separation of *Euphratium* from *Africa* and *Europe*, whoſe Gap filled itſelf with the Waters of the Ethiopian Ocean and gave Birth to the *Atlantic*, needed a greater Force, than a diluvian Soaking and Waſhing; its Hurricanes and even the blowing up the ſubterraneous Paſſages, though this latter Exertion was undeniably an Object of great Force, however nothing leſs than an univerſal Ventilation of Fire, ignited Water, and Matter in fuſion blended with each other of a thouſand Years gathering, could only effect it: Hence the toſſing up of Sea Coaſts into Mountains, carrying their adherent Sea Exuvies in Evidence

along

along with them to their Tops, which in these Days are so much admired by the beholding Curiosis, item large Countries parcelled and exchanged between the so called East and West, South and North, either left in erect Mountains set up, others obliquely thrown in Hills or fallen horizontally on the then unmoved Surface of the Earth, in whose Bowels, during 33 Centuries, Men's and Animal Bones (the Victims of that Havock) have been petrified; they are met with by the Miners, and made known under the Appellation of fossil Bones; besides them are found petrified Vegetables, with Sea Fish and Exuvies, rolled by successive Ventilations from their native Countries, Hundreds of Miles distant: These Hieroglyphicks performed and perpetuated by Nature herself, some exposed to Views on high Mountains, others buried in the Bowels of the Earth distant from their Places of Nativity are Evidences of that undeniable Truth not needing human Records, which to descend unto us was probably impossible from the Defect of able Men amongst the Inhabitants in the Places of this great Overthrow, although as per general Tables of Time's Flux at the End of the VII. Arm, Noah's Descent was then in its 994 Years' Increase, and seventeen Generations had filled up and populated the Earth with 3100 Millions effective Persons, to wit, then living; allowing 2250 Millions fixed in Asia and Africa, all subjected under *Nimrod*'s System of Government, and only 850 Millions at that Time scattered over the vast Extent of Europe, including the then adjoining *Euphratium*, even then investigated, but thinly populated, as all the Outlines of *Asia* and *Africa*, who together were not at that Time reached by Nimrodian Despotism, but continued, as unto this Day, under a Patriarchal Form of Œconomy, as all lately investigating Europeans have found them in *Iceland*, *Greenland*, *Lapland*, *Siberia* and in the Northern *Euphratium*, who all must have been at least 7 Centuries Inhabitants of those Countries at the Birth of *Aminidab*, 6754 of the Creation, to wit, $7\frac{1}{4}$ Century before the 17th. Generation of *Noah*. Had they (as some suspect it) descended from the ten Tribes of *Israel*, who in 7903 of Creation, with *Judah*, ended their royal Governments in *Canaan*, were carried Captives into the East, Nimrodism would certainly have polluted these Northern Outliners; for no People, no Nation, no King or Potentate, nay *Nimrod* himself, was more intoxicated with Despotism, than the very *Israelites*, whom God intended a peculiar People under the sole Direction of his holy *Seed;* but they insulted

inſulted *God* and *Samuel* to be governed by a King as all Nations were:* Thus, ſaid *Euphratians* cut off from *Europe* and all other Parts of the Earth by the univerſal Ventilation of ſubterraneous Convulſions, became the Inhabitants of their Countries above a Century ſince the Deluge, continued ſuch theſe 41¼ Century. Apparently their Elongation, Rawneſs of Climate and Separation by the Ocean kept them clear from Inveſtigation by Deſpotiſm. If it is now farther accepted, that of theſe ſcattered 750 Millions or thereabouts, periſhed in the Places ſubject to the greateſt Havock of this new Phenomenon, the remaining Number not exceeding 100 Millions were naturally diſtreſſed, diſtracted and parcelled, of courſe rendered incapable to define Means, how to direct themſelves through Countries defaced, by diſmantled Foreſts and impracticable Mountains, to carry this Event ſeveral Hundred Miles to be depoſited in the Archieves of the Eaſtern Countries in *Aſia* and *Africa;* were likewiſe unable to deviſe, how they might bequeath this Æra of violent Deſtruction (moſt pecuilarly felt by them) by any other Means, than oral Tradition, which could ſcarcely reach their eight Generation, to wit, 200 Years to come; No wonder! ſuch an Event worthy of Men's Memory, could have no human Evidence from theſe very Spots but Nature's Hieroglyphical Records to evince this dreary Truth, which receives Strength by uncontrovertible Teſtimonies in holy Writ, eſtabliſhing and ſecuring it to the lateſt Poſterity, to wit, when the Earth's Bowels ſince the Deluge had increaſed her Pregnancy with phlogiſtic, flinty and ignited watery Matters in fuſion, altogether united and delated the incloſed Æther to Exceſs of its Elaſticity at the Period of 994 Years, then ready to be delivered, ſhe commenced her diſcharging this Æther through the ſeveral Fiſſures of the Earth; one it found in the Mount *Sinai*, from whence, by Divine Command of the *Seed*, it took its Direction through the Edumean Sea to the Camp of *Iſrael* at the Mount *Migdol* in the Month *Abib* (the Vernal Equinox) in the Year 6918 of the Creation. For its farther Proceſs read the IV. Arm, 19th. and 20th. Paragraph.

5. This Æther from *Sinai*'s Fiſſures was ſucceeded with the firſt Vulcano, which broke out that ſame Year, and by next followed the Earthquake in the Wilderneſs of *Paran* mentioned in *Exodus;* the Chief of its Executions tended towards the moſt diſtant Weſtern, Northern and Eaſtern Countries, apparently *God* willed to ſpare the remaining Arctic

* 1 Sam. viii.

Arctic Sea of *Eden* (now *Mediterranean*) with its contiguous and bordering Countries, especially *Canaan*, the first Place of Men's alighting on *Eden*, when dismissed the Garden; this being promised to the Seed of *Abraham* during the second *Voice* of the everlasting Gospel, where the first *Voice* had manifested unto the first Man *Adam*. After the four original Rivers were dismembred and in greatest Measure obliterated, thousands of Rivers variously sized were substituted by the Ebb of the Deluge, but on new Beds, and as many more by this great Ventilation, which from that Time to this Day has not ceased to renew this Phenomenon in various Places. The *first* Earthquake after the universal Ventilation is mentioned by *Amos*, which happened in Canaan about 650 Years before Christ. The *next* was an Eruption of Mount *Ætna* in 476 B. C. The *third* in 470 B. C. an Eruption of *Ætna*, when *Cimon* destroyed the Persian Fleet near Cyprus. The *fourth* in 469 B. C. an Earthquake at Sparta during the third Messinian War. The *fifth* in 461 B. C. an Earthquake is mentioned to have been accompanied with strange Apparitions in Rome. *Sixth* in 454 B. C. the Mount *Ætna* ventilated, when the Roman Senate applied for Copies of the Grecian Laws. *Seventh* in 426 B. C. a Ventilation of Mount *Ætna* happened at the Time, when a Plague raged in *Athens* the Year before the *Syracusians* took *Messina*. *Eighth* in 373 B. C. an Earthquake was felt in *Peloponesus*, also a Comet appeared when the *Athenians* had defeated the *Lacedemonians* at *Corcyra*. *Ninth* in 224 B. C. was felt an Earthquake at *Rhodes*, which overset the Colossus. *Tenth* in 191 B. C. *Rome* suffered the Rage of an Earthquake 38 Days, at which Time the *Romans* defeated *Antiochus* at *Termopole*. *Eleventh* in 175 B. C. when *Perseus* the Macedonian King prepared to war against the *Romans*, a Pestilence afflicted *Rome* and an Earthquake was felt in *China*. *Twelfth* in 165 B. C. when *Judas Machabeus* purified the Temple in *Jerusalem Ætna* ventilated. *Thirteenth* in 143 B. C. when *Hyparchus* commenced his new Lunar Cycle, it happened in Antumnal Equinox, that an Earthquake was felt in China. *Fourteenth* in 124 B. C. when the *Romans* made War upon the *Balearii* Pirates, Mount *Ætna* ventilated. *Fifteenth* he also ventilated in 121 B. C. when the *Averni* and *Allobrogee* were subdued by the *Romans*. *Sixteenth* in 31 B. C. during the Battle between *Augustus* and *Anthony* at *Actium* in *Epirus*, an Earthquake was felt in *Judea;* in all seventeen, including the universal Ventilation before Christ.

6. In the 17th. Year after Chriſt the *firſt* Earthquake was in Aſia Minor, which deſtroyed twelve Cities during the Time of *Piſo*'s Government of *Syria* in the third of *Tiberius*'s Reign. N. B. The 65 of *Chriſt* it being the third Year of *Nero*'s Perſecution againſt *Chriſt*'s Diſciples, many Prodigies appeared at *Jeruſalem*. In 79 of *Chriſt* the *ſecond* Earthquake with the famous Ventilation of *Veſuvius* took Place, and the *Herculaneum* was covered with 65 Feet and *Pompey* with 12 Feet Lava, and the following Year the *Capitole* and *Pantheon* in *Rome* were burnt. The *third* Eruption ventilated in 726 of *Chriſt* under the Sea and threw up a Maſs of Rock, which reached above the Surface of the Sea, joined to the Iſland *Hiera*, an Addition which increaſed it to twice its Extent. A *fourth* Ventilation in 1583 A. C. of a Vulcanic Exploſion threw up near *Puzzoli* a Quantity of Aſhes blended with Pumiſe Stone, raiſed a Mountain three Miles in Circumference and one Mile perpendicular. A *fifth* Ventilation in 1596 A. C. with a great Eruption of burning Brimſtone ſhattered *Panacura* in *Java* and ten thouſand Perſons periſhed. A *ſixth* Ventilation under the Sea in 1628 A. C. brought up an Iſland near St. *Michael* one of the *Azores*. By a *ſeventh* Ventilation of boiling Water out of *Veſuvius* in 1631 A. C. ſeveral Towns in Campania were deſtroyed. By an *eighth* Ventilation of Earthquake in 1633 A. C. the Town *Euphemia* in Italy was abſorbed. By a *ninth* Ventilation of an Earthquake in 1646 A. C. many of the Antes in *Euphratium* were ſunk. By a *tenth* Ventilation in 1669 A. C. Mount *Ætna* threw up ignited Matter in fuſion, which flowed as a River in ſome Places 6 in others 7 Miles broad, and running into the Sea it preſerved its burning State for a Mile from the Shore. By an *eleventh* Ventilation in 1692 A. C. under the Sea, ſunk Part of *Port Royal* in Jamaica, is now ſeen in a calm and clear Sea ſeveral Fathoms under the Surface of the Sea; ſome Mountains aſunder between *Spaniſh Town* and 16 Miles Walk were joined together and others overſet. A *twelfth* Ventilation in 1699 A. C. ſunk ſeven Hills in the Iſland *Java* near the Head of the great River *Batavia*, and nine more on the River *Tangering;* between theſe two Rivers the Earth fiſſured twelve Inches wide. By a *thirteenth* Ventilation of an Earthquake ſunk the Pico in the *Moluckas* Eaſt of *Celebes* in the Eaſt Indies (his Hight was eſteemed equal to the Pico of *Teneriff*) its Place was ſupplied by a Lake. A *fourteenth* Ventilation in 1718 A. C. opened the Lake of *Palermo*. A *fifteenth* Ventilation in 1755 A. C.

committed

committed great Devaſtation at *Liſbon;* a Torrent of boiling Water iſſued out of Ætna, flowing 1½ Mile in Width. This Year the Mountains *Arabida*, *Eſtretta*, *Julio*, *Marvan*, and *Iſutra* (the moſt conſpicuous for height in *Portugal*) were ſhaken to their Roots, rented and great Maſſes of them thrown in the Vallies. A Stone Quay, with about 3000 Perſons, was abſorbed. In *Morocco* the Earth clove and gulped a Village with 10000 Perſons. The Jewiſh Suburbs of *Mequinez* in Barbary were buried with 4000 Jews, and at ſeveral Leagues Diſtance from *Mequinez* a Camp of about 400 Tents of moving Arabs, in Number about 3600, were ſwallowed up, and the Land to a great Diſtance deeply ſunk. The *ſixteenth* great Ventilation in 1783 A. C. raging all over *Calabria* almoſt totally deſtroyed *Meſſina*. Item in 1784 A. C. the uncommon Inundation of both the *Rhein* and *Danube*, ſupply this ARM with 17 ſhocking Events, including the univerſal Ventilation before *Chriſt* and as many after *Chriſt*, that Men, unleſs hardening and rendering callous his Mind, cannot but feel the final Ventilation to be near. Read Page 14 of the V. ARM, 2d. Paragraph.

7. Above is an Index of the Planet *Eden* ſurrounded with its Garden, in its Geography and its Reduction by an univerſal Deluge into this preſent State of the Planet now called *Earth*, alſo its bewildering by an univerſal Ventilation of ſubterraneous Convulſions, accumulated by many following of different Meaſures, yet all inferior to the univerſal; but there has not been ſo long a Spell as 994 Years to bring the Convulſions to ſuch a Force; they have, however, perforated the Surface of the Earth with Fiſſures and Outlets for confined Æther, that the final Reduction of this Planet will depend from a Concurrence of forcible Effects. This terraqueous Globe, from ingenious Obſervations, is aſcertained to meaſure 7970 Engliſh geographical Miles in Diameter, and 25026 in Periphery, contains in ſuperficial Meaſure 199,407168 ſquare Miles, whereof the Seas and Oceans, &c. Waters between the two Polar, to wit, from Arctic to Antarctic Circles in both Hemiſpheres occupy 137,003940 ſquare Miles; the Ice Seas within the Polar Circles contains 16,735248 ſquare Miles, and the dry Land takes in 45,667980 ſquare Miles or 38525,111088 Acres, whereof at utmoſt 33020,095218 Acres are rocky and mountainous Countries, ſandy Deſerts, boggy or otherwiſe for Cultivation not very profitable Lands; and full 5505,015870 Acres are altogether fit for Cultivation. By the General Tables

Tables of Time's Flux in the VII. ARM, all Perſons, Children included, living on the whole Face of the Earth this 1790 of Chriſt amount to 3045,151586, which proves that there is a Rate of $1\frac{1}{4}$ Acres of Land for each Perſon, which will produce more than three Perſons require for their Food ſuppoſe all abſtain from feeding upon the Carcaſes of living Creatures.

8. Was now the whole Number of Men in Chriſt's Diſcipleſhip denying Earthly Poſſeſſions as Pilgrims and Strangers ought, $\frac{1}{4}$ Acre would be a full Share for one Perſon's Suſtenance, and $1\frac{1}{4}$ Acre meadow Ground for a couple of Creatures: The remaining 33020,095218 Acres, though not altogether fit for Men, yet be able to afford different Alimentation for the different Species of living Creatures ſuppoſing none of them were eat by Men, as they indeed ought not for the very Reaſon, that they have their repreſentative Cherubim, as well as Man, about the Throne of God; in which Reſpect it is of the moſt irreverend and unnatural Practice, that the principal Cherub ſhould be the Devourer of his inferior Cherubim, over whom he in full Enjoyment of Lordſhip, and in his Fulneſs of Divine Originality will be, what God is over Men, to wit, a fatherly Cheriſher, ſhould now even after the Forfeiture of the Divine *Image*, *Seed* and *Place* in the Garden (at beſt but a Foreigner amongſt the living Creatures in their lawful Allotment) have a Right to exerciſe Tyranny and Cruelty over them? whoſe Groans againſt ſuch Cruelty will ſhortly be changed by that fatherly Government, when they will ſhare in the glorious Liberty of the Children of God.*

9. The Aqueous Part of this Globe, from a near exact Experiment, is found to be rather above $\frac{1}{4}$ Water, which by its Variety of Capacities is known under three Diviſions, to wit, the firſt, Oceans, which contain the greateſt Bulk of Water; the ſecond, Seas, which to the moſt Part are in fact Gulfs, and in the third Diviſion are comprehended all Bays, Lakes with or without Rivers: Gulfs differ from Bays only in Reſpect to their Entrance, which if narrow and widening within, then it is a Gulf; if wide and contracting within then a Bay. Thus *Hudſon's*, *Delaware*, and *Cheſapeak* in *Euphratium* are erroneouſly called Bays, they having interior Parts wider, than their Entrance, are Gulfs as well as *St. Laurence* and *Mexico*, though of different Capacities. Lakes if very large deſerve the Appellations

* Rom. viii. 19—21, and VII. ARM, Parag. 22, 23, Page 56.

tions of Seas, as the *Caſpian* (Hyrcaneum) &c. if ſmall, then Lakes, but are all Reſervoirs of more or leſs Diluvian Waters. Amongſt the Lakes are counted *Moeris* in Egypt (though ſaid to be artificial) *Ontario*, *Huron*, *Erie*, *Champlain*, *George*, and *St. Sacrament*, &c. in *Euphratium*. Gulfs, erroneouſly called Seas, are the *Mediterranean*, *Edumean*, the *Baltic*, *Gorea*, and *Ocotſk*, &c. Oceans are, amongſt the foregoing, the greateſt Reſervoirs of Diluvian Waters; they together in Effect are but one Ocean, yet in its different Parts obtained different Appellations, as *Atlantic*, *Ethiopian*, *Indian*, *Oriental*, *Pacific*, and the *Great Ocean*, in all ſix. The greateſt Rivers in *Aſia* are the *Indus* and *Ganges*. In *Africa* the *Nile*. In *Europe* the *Danube* and *Rhein*; and in *Euphratium* the *Miſſiſſipi*, *Oronoko*, *Amazon* and *de la Plata*. The names of the leſſer would be tedious yet without ſtrengthning the true Proſpect.

10. In the IV. ARM are exhibited the original Poſt Diluvian Princes in the Image of *Nebuchadnezzar*'s Dream, who took Poſſeſſion of the then three diſcovered Parts of the Earth. They and Contemporaries, as well as Succeſſors, all upon the Scheme of ſecuring Poſſeſſions for their and Succeſſor's Eſtabliſhment, were drawn by Hypocritical or Tyrannical Violence to ſubdue their near and diſtant Relations, to increaſe and ſtrengthen themſelves for or againſt Invaſions by their Neighbours, ſuch as themſelves in Violence, reſtleſs, ſuſpectful and fearful. *Nimrod* was the Prototype; all copied after him; his Syſtem is of general Acceptation from that to this Day, ſtands in Oppoſition to Divine Government new 4166 Years. Whilſt this Planet continued in its *Eden*'s State the four *Eden*'s Rivers were its regular Dividers in four equal Parts; but ſince its bewildering into, what is now called *Earth*, in Hebrew *Herez*, none but confuſed natural Boundaries aſſiſted theſe Princes and their Subjects, with the Help of Geometrical Art to circumſcribe themſelves in their Poſſeſſions. *Nimrod* and his firſt Copies—*Aſhur*, *Elam*, *Canaan*. *Madai*, *Joktan*, *Sheba*, *Ophir* and *Havilah* poſſeſſed themſelves of the greateſt Part of the Earth's Terra Firma, which they called by the general Name of *Aſia* probably from the Mud, which uniformly appeared covering the whole Face of the Earth to the Diſembarkers with *Noah* out of the Ark, proceeding in Search of their Antediluvian Habitations; but hopeleſs of Succeſs ſet down in *Shinar*. Theſe firſt Potentates in *Aſia* and their Poſterity circumſcribed their many Governments with theſe general Boundaries, to wit, the *Perſian* Bay, the

Edumean

Edumean Gulf (Sea,) the Iſthmus of *Suez*, the *Mediterranean*, the *Archipelagus* and *Euxinus* Seas, thence an artificial Line nearly on a Meridian to the Ice Sea within the Arctic Circle, became the Weſtern Boundary, whence along the Coaſt of the Ice Sea to the Straits lately called *Bhering*, is the ſo called North Boundary. The Weſtern Shores of the Pacific Ocean terminate the Eaſtern Boundaries. The Oriental and Indian Oceans with the Arabian Sea cloſe up *Aſia* on the Equator. Within theſe circumſcribing Boundaries are contained the following Countries under Nimrodian Government: *Arabia*, *Paleſtina*, *Syria*, *Turcomania*, the *Ruſſian Tartary*, *Japan*, *China*, *Thibet*, *India*, and *Perſia*.

11. The Part of the Earth occupied by others of *Nimrod*'s firſt Copies, to wit, *Ham*, *Nimrod*'s grand Father, *Mizraim* and *Phut* his Unkles, and *Cuſh* his Father; their Territory is under the Appellation of *Africa* of late, but originally *Ethiopia*, implying burning Heat, probably from the many hot, burning, dry, ſandy Deſerts (this alſo was its Antediluvian Name.) The Iſthmus *Suez*, the Edumean Sea or Gulf and the Perſian Bay were called *Ethiopia*'s Eaſt Boundaries; the *Mediterranean* its Arctic Boundary; the *Atlantic* and *Ethiopian* Oceans its Weſt Boundaries, and the *Indian* Ocean its Boundary on the Equator. Within theſe general Boundaries are incloſed the following Countries under Nimrodian Government: *Egypt*, *Abiſſinia*, *Nubia*, *Zanguebar*, *Numidia*, *Hottentot*, *Ethiopia*, *Guinea*, *Lybia*, *Zaara*, *Morocco*, *Fez*, *Algiers*, *Tripoli*, and *Barca*.

12. The third Part of the Earth poſſeſſed by the Reſt of *Nimrod*'s firſt Copies, to wit, *Gomer*, *Magog*, *Tubal*, *Meſheh*, *Tiras*, *Eliſhah*, *Tarſhiſh*, *Kittim*, *Aſhkenas*, *Riphath* and *Togarmah*, was by them called Europe from its firſt Inhabitants coming from the Eaſt (*Eurus*,) the artificial Line running nearly on a Meridian from the Euxinus to the Ice Sea to the Arctic Circle (Part of *Aſia*'s Weſt Boundary) with the Weſtern Shore of the Euxinus Sea and of the *Archipelagus* fixed *Europe*'s Eaſtern Boundary, the *Mediterranean* its Tropic Boundary, the Atlantic its Weſtern and the Ice Sea its Arctic Boundary. Europe contains under Nimrodian Syſtem three Empires, to wit, the *Ruſſian* (which partly extends over *Aſia*'s Arctic Extremity) *Tartary*, *Muſcovia* and *Ruſſia*; the Ottoman Empire extends over the Weſtern Extremities of *Aſia* and ſpreads over *Tracia*, *Romania*, *Macedonia*, *Servia*, *Bulgaria*, *Boſnia* and *Peloponeſus* (now *Morea*) and the German Empire, which includes *Illiricum*, *Dalmatia*,

Dalmatia, *Albania*, *Croatia*, *Hungaria*, *Pannonia*, *Tranſylvania*, *Sclavonia*, *Carniola*, *Stiria*, *Auſtria*, *Moravia*, *Bohemia*, and the Eaſtern Part of *Bavaria*. Beſides theſe three Empires *Europe* contains ten ſpecial Kingdoms independent from all three aforeſaid Empires, to wit, *Sicilia*, *Sardinia*, *France*, *Spain*, *Portugal*, *England*, *Denmark*, *Sweden*, *Pruſſia* and *Poland*, with the ſo called German Body of numerous Principalities and two powerful Republics—*Holland* and *Venice*, beſides leſſer Republics. Laſtly, that ſingular (under the Appellation of Eccleſiaſtical States, a truly Myſterious) Empire, which ere long will, for the expiring Seaſon of Time, furniſh the Dictator of all the Mighty on Earth. All theſe Governments vary in Particulars, yet are they all on the Baſis of Nimrodiſm.

13. Theſe vaſt Tracts of the Earth, ſubjected to a Deluge of different Governments, have been in their whole Extent nearly diſcovered by the ſeventh Generation after *Noah* in the 2270 Years B. C. but that hidden Part of the Earth, by Europeans Inveſtigated and ſettled in 1563 A. C. is now known to be a moſt extenſive and fruitful Peninſula, from Latitude 57° ultra Equatorial Antarctic-ward, running 147 Degrees or 8820 Engliſh geographical Miles to the Arctic pole: Its firſt diſcoverer was *Martin Boehm* of *Sropherin* near *Neuremberg* in *Germany*, of a noble Family in *John* II. King of *Portugal*'s Service, who Knighted him and changed his Name into *Bohenira*, was the diſcoverer and Governor of *Phial* (or *Hawks*) one of the *Azores* Iſlands: He was anno 1484 A. C. intruſted with a ſmall Fleet, wherewith he alighted upon *Braſilia* and coaſted that Part of the Peninſula to the Straits now *Magellan*. *Bohenira* in 8 Years, to wit, 1492 A. C. was followed by *Columbus*, who diſcovered the middle Part of this Peninſula, to wit, the Iſlands *Providence* and *Cuba*, and from *Carthagene* the main to the River *Oronoko;* and the Engliſh Navigator John *Cabot*, in 1494 A. C. alighted upon the Northern Part of this Peninſula: Theſe three Navigators were equally gifted with Modeſty, for none attempted to polute *Euphratium** by obliterating it with their Names, on which *Americus Veſpuſius*, coming after theſe three, had the Aſſurance to immortalize his Name, and has met with univerſal Acceptation to this day. It bounds Eaſt with its Arctic Hemiſpherical Part on the Atlantic Ocean and with its Antarctic Hemiſpherical Part alſo Eaſt, but on the Great Ocean, wherein the Peninſula terminates its ultra Equatorial Boundary with Cape *Horn*, thence trenching with both its Hemiſpherical Parts N. W. ward

* Implies what makes Fruitful. Gen. ii. 14.

ward upon the Pacific Ocean and *Bherings* Strait, from whence it inclines N. E. ward to the Artic Pole.

14. The primordial, eſpecially Northern *Euphratians*, come by all Probability from the Ancient *Teutones*, a Deſcent from *Gomer*, who, before the univerſal Ventilation, ſeparated from their Brethren and proceeded farther Weſt; the intervening Ventilation cleaved them and their Country from that of the ſaid *Teutones*; the Ethiopian Ocean filling up that Gape with its Waters is ſince called *Atlantic*, has perpetuated that Separation incog for 3047 Years, the *Euphratians* and *Teutones*, originally one People, deſcended from *Gomer* and emigrated from *Shinar*, where *Nimrod* built Babylon, which gives Date to theſe Emigrations: They all poſſibly carried the knowledge of that Deſpotic Syſtem with them; but many of *Gomer*'s Deſcent abhorred it, eſpecially known from Hiſtory, to wit, the *Gaules* reſiſted *Cæſar*'s Conqueſt by a Reſolution to die rather than to give up their Liberty, eſpecially determinated by the *Belgic Gaules*, their oppoſing *Cæſar*, to a ſmall Remnant, moved this Commander to Spare and give them Leave to enjoy their Liberty; the preſent Brabanders are their Deſcent. 'Tis not denied, that the *Euphratians*, before their Separation from the *Teutones*, had knowledge of Nimrodiſm; but their Averſion to the Practice, and a Length of 30 Centuries has obliterated all Notion; and they continued in that bleſſed Patriarchal Stile of conducting themſelves unto this Day without any Law, but what is written in their Heart: Their Innocence, in Compariſon to all other Nations under Nimrodiſm, proves the Evil of Men's Will-Laws.

15. The Antarctic Hemiſphere of Euphratium is divided by the Original European and preſent Invaders and Poſſeſſors in the following Governments erected on Nimrodian Syſtem in the following Places, to wit, *Patagonia*, *Chili*, *Paraquai*, *Brazilia*, *Peru* and *Amazonia*, and its Arctic Hemiſphere is laid out in the Governments of *New Granada*, *New Spain*, *New and Old Mexico*, *Luiſiania*, *Eaſt and Weſt Florida* the *Fifteen States*, *Nova Scotia*, *Newfoundland*, and *Canada*; all Governments are either Royal or Republicans near their Period: The Stone is actually fallen, which is cut out without Hand; he has alighted upon the Feet and Toes of Nebuchadnezzar's Image; its Legs, Thighs, Belly, Arms, Breaſt and Head are no more theſe many Centuries, becauſe of this Stone's weight; ere long he will reduce to Chaff theſe Toes, before they can ſettle what they imagine in their

5 JY 62

Clay implies y proper complexion of such mind wherein the Love of Jesus can labour in obedience, but being mixed with Iron y figure of power, their obedience is partly slighted partly resisted by those who powerfully impose their traditions. hath pointed at Matt: XV. 3

VII. A R M

OF THE

T R E E

OF

K N O W L E D G E,

BRANCHING

Sacred Chronology through the ſix Divine Labors

IN

Myſtic, Phyſic, Law, Hiſtory, *ſacred and prophane*,
Goſpel *and* Revelation.

P H I L A D E L P H I A:

PRINTED BY ZACHARIAH POULSON, JUNIOR, No. 30, NORTH FOURTH-STREET, NEAR THE COLLEGE.

M DCC XCI.

Reference to the opposite mystic Figure.

Of Time in its gathering during the six Creation's days. Time's flux in form of a circle, item Time's flux in form of a cochlea lengthened unto four times the contents of the circle, and Time's flux in form of a cochlea lengthened unto $7\frac{1}{2}$ *nearly times the contents of the circle,* to wit,

I. *Time's gathering during the six Creation's days (a period of* 798 *common years) is consigned to the Focus (or* East*)* to wit, *the centre of Eternity, an existance without periphery.*

II. *Time's flowing in a circle whilst* Humanity *celebrates God's Tabernacle laid out in seven Sabbaths (a period of* 798 *common years) refers to the circle. The circle being opened then.*

III. *Time's flux in a cochlea of* 3192 *common years whilst Humanity, divided in two personages, one a* Male, *the other a* Female, *celebrate the renewed Tabernacle of God, also laid out in seven Sabbaths in this cochlea, as marked out in its four circle lengths, refers to* D, *the first* West, C. B. A *and* E.

IV. *Time's flux in the cochlea of* 5930 *common years, whilst* Men *and their* Generations, *in a space of respite, celebrate God's Tabernacle, likewise laid out in seven Sabbaths: refers to* F, *the second* West, C. B. A. D. C. B. A, *both cochleas in manner as follows,* to wit,

From D *first* West *in* 1596 *of Creation.*

in C	2394 *of*	*do.*	*Time's flux is knoted with*				342 *years of the* ii.	*Sabbath.*
in B	3192 *of*	*do.*	*do.*	*with*			228 *do. of the* iv.	*do.*
in A	3990 *of*	*do.*	*do.*	*with*			114 *do. of the* vi.	*do.*
in E	4269 *of*	*do.*	*do.*	*with*			393 *do. of do.*	

Again from F *second* West *in do.*

in C	4612 *of*	*do.*	*in* iii.	*generation,*	*Enos* 108 *years old, Time's flux is knoted with*	343 *years of the* i.	*Sabbath.*
in B	5410 *of*	*do.*	*in* ix.	*do.*	*Enos one year dead,*	*do.*	294 *do. of the* ii.	*do.*
in A	6208 *of*	*do.*	*in* xviii.	*do.*	*Terah* 60 *years old,*	*do.*	245 *do. of the* iii	*do.*
in D	7006 *of*	*do.*	*in* xxviii.	*do.*	*Boaz* 2 *years old,*	*do.*	196 *do. of the* iv.	*do.*
in C	7804 *of*	*do.*	*in* xlvii.	*do.*	*Josiah's 8th year of reign,*	*do.*	147 *do. of the* v.	*do.*
in B	8602 *of*	*do.*	*in* lxxxiii.	*do.*	*26th. year Diocle. Era,*	*do.*	98 *do. of the* vi.	*do.*
in A	9400 *of*	*do.*	*in* cxv.	*do.*	53 *years before the little Season of* 666	*do.*	49 *do. of the* vii.	*do.*

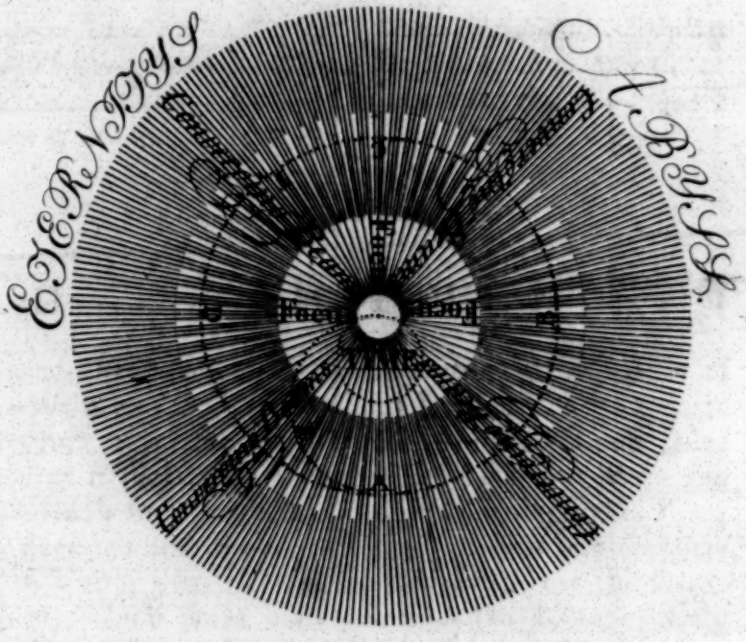
T I M E

An Apparition of Eternity,

Manifeſted in its gathering by Attracting Power, and in its flux by repelling Virtue, once through a circle and twice through a cochlea finally abſorbs by the Power

Attracting into Eternity's

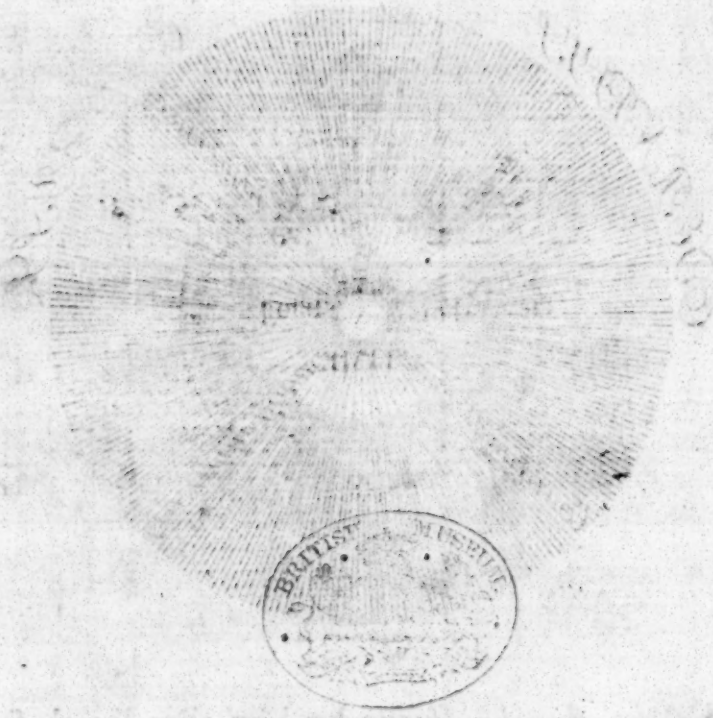
F O C U S.



And *(the Angel)* ſware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created Heaven and the things that therein are, and the Earth and the things that therein are, and the Sea and the things, which are therein,

That there ſhould be Time no longer.

Revel. x. 6,


BRITISH MUSEUM

VII. A R M

OF THE

Tree of Knowledge of Good & Evil

BRANCHING INTO

SACRED CHRONOLOGY,

TO WIT,

Obſervations on Time's Flux knoted by Stary Revolutions, Divine, Myſtic, Phyſics, Laws, Hiſtory, Goſpel and Revelations, as the Spirit of Wiſdom appointed to be Recorded during the apparition of Eternity.

ADVERTISEMENT.

BY Grace diſcovering the unrighteouſneſs and danger of Self-Will, its Imaginations and Logical Craft am permitted to glory in the Safety of Chriſt's Mind, which enables me to face as a flint the lying Spirit, who formerly in the mouth of *Ahab's* four hundred Prophets deceived this King of Iſrael, deceives now thoſe, who deny exiſtance and obſervations to Time, yea, deny alſo Obſervers for the ſame, an Attempt, which points its *Collimation* (or Sharp-aiming eye) of iniquity at the Subverting of *Truth* and its *Author*, are they deemed bewitched, who diſobey *Truth*, ſurely the Attempts to ſubvert *Truth* is undeniably Witchcraft itſelf, yea, the drift of the Power of the Air, whoſe Empire is apparently at Varience with itſelf: None of his Subjects denies exiſtance to Light, nay all admit it (as it reflects from the Sun) to move by fluxion, therefore a ſubſtance, but of Divine Nature uncreated, and diſtinct from the inferior ſubſtance of the created Sun's Fire's gloomy Light with all hidden, and if overt, impoſſibly can reach our Earth at a diſtance of 91 million miles; but Light, which fills the

the Waters above (by Moſes, Shamagim or Aſhmagim) inflects thence the Sun, and is reflected by the Sun near 1000 million miles, of courſe beyond our Solar Syſtem.

Light in this reflecting motion kindles by friction the ſubtil Phlogiſtic Vapours flowing in our Atmoſphere, theſe kindle farther the groſſer Phlogiſtic Vapours hovering on the Face of the Earth, ſo that their inflammation kindles the more ſubſtantial, to wit, Materiality: thus far without Logic (ſuperfluous to hold up) Truth is honoured, againſt which I apprehend no oppoſition of any weight; but going farther, holding up Eternity as a fluid of inviſible and not obſervable divine Nature, and genetrix of Time, though of inviſible yet obſervable divine Nature, will probably not meet with eaſy acceptation; yet ſo it is, as long the exiſtance of Attracting Power and Repelling Virtue (though exiſtances of general acceptation) cannot be originated elſewhere, than from Eternity it ſelf, of whoſe exiſtance they proceed the ſame as Time does; the former, to wit, Attracting power is generated by Eternity's Beams converging into the *Focus* or centre of Eternity, and the latter, to wit, Repelling Virtue gathers the converged Beams into a ſtream diverging out of the ſame *Focus*, which is the place of Birth or creation of all things Viſible or Inviſible, therefore both Power and Virtue are Godly and are the firſt cauſe of motion: Firſt, of moving Time; Secondly, of moving Light in Time; Thirdly, moving Air in the Light; Fourthly; moving Water in the Air; and finally moving the Earth in the Water. The Emblematical Figure prefixed to this Arm, is hoped, will ſerve the patient Inveſtigator of Divine Knowledge as a key for opening the gate, but only, to gaze into the glimpſe of Divine Wonders, but their Knowledge in the deep things of God is not attainable unleſs from the Anointing by the Prophet called the *Wonderful Counſeller*, without whom we can think, learn, do, experience and attain to nothing.

May all *Achroniſts* (deniers of Time) obſerve by way of a ſimple demonſtration, how Men's Sight by the frequency of fixing *Collimations* at objects is wore and ſhortned from age to age of Men; to repair or rather by way as a Temporary Succedaneum refreſh it with optic glaſſes, it is experienced, that the unſutably grounded glaſſes cauſe painful ſenſation (as often felt to mine) aged eyes, for thereby the *Collimation* of the eyes is refracted to an exceſs: This amounts to a proof, that Sight is a Subſtance of its own Nature.

Leſt

Leſt the Inveſtigator of Divine Knowledge be miſled by Sophiſtry, conceived in Human Imaginations by Self-Will, who is no place for power, but wrath of his brooding, in lieu of his being led by the Spirit of Wiſdom (the *Wonderful Counſeller*) whoſe anointing I declare to his Eternal glory and temporal Edification of my Friends and Brethren both by Fleſh and Spirit, has laid open unto me how temerarious Divine Power is attempted and Wrath in lieu exerciſed by Men's Will in general. When Moſes contemplated the Nature of Men's Will, he held it up in the Figure of a Serpent, from her craft gives her the appellation of Harum, which the ſucceeding Idolatrous generations of Adam have ſet up as a God in Man's Shape wearing Wings on his Cape and Ankles, and Stretching out his Arm holding a winged Wand wound round with Serpents; is Styled by ſome *Mercurius* by others *Hermes*, to whom they aſcribed the invention of Eloquence, Commerce, Acuteneſs, Fraud, Lewdneſs, Debauchery and confuſion of Juſtice and Truth: It is he, whom the Apoſtle Paul calls the *Prince of the power of the Air:* All his Worſhiper's acquiſitions and attainments by Wrath, generated in their Imaginations, terminate and diſſolve in the Air: in the 91ſt. pſalm (according to the Lovan Latin Verſion of holy Records and Revelations) he is called an Aſp, the moſt Venemous, item a Baſiliſc, a Royal Serpent, to wit, a Serpent both Venemous and Royal: The eating of her Eggs is death, and the breaking of them gives vent to the increaſe of Young Baſiliſcs (as per Iſa. lix. 5, German tranſlation) the face of the Earth ſwarms in theſe latter days with ſuch Baſiliſcs, they all exerciſe ſelf generated Wrath, wherewith none can forbear doing Evil, yea, cannot refrain from rebelling againſt the Mind of Chriſt, wherein only is Freedom, ſafety and *love* agreeably conſtraining, to do good, in preference to *Power*.

God manifeſts himſelf in his own principle throughout his whole Creation as a Free Agent, favours the obedient in the mind of Chriſt freely to act in all things ſuitable, they carry through all their proceſſes and operations for their authority God's *poſitive permiſſion*. Therefore God from this his own Principle will not force, of courſe cannot concern himſelf with the actions of thoſe, whoſe Will generates Wrath, by which they imagine and act with no other divine authority, than that of a *negative permiſſion*, they are the fooliſh builders on Sand (Earthly Riches, honours, and pleaſures) they ſow in the wrath of their imaginations, (their *Hermes*) and reap in his Vain Region the Air.

To

To tread clear of these Latter's footsteps, this necessary not only to deny own will, that inherited Evil with all imaginations and its God *Hermes*, the Brooder of Wrath: But to come out from all *Hermetical* Worshipers, be they Kings, Princes, Subjects, Priests, Mechanicks, Soldiers, Merchant-Farmers, and Merchants, as per Rev. xviii. 4, they, who by self-denial are become obedient to the Spirit of Jesus (the *Wonderful Counseller)* may have their understanding purged from all *Hermetic* obscurities, and may have Divine Knowledge taught them by the Spirit of Wisdom, they may conceive and discern all things visible and invisible above in the Astral heavens, beneath on and in the bowels of the Earth, yea, the deep Things of God, to them the perception of the Nature and property of Time's Flux, its duration and observation from its true date to its period appears clearer, than it did to *Sossigenes*, who being called from Egypt in the reign of *Julius Cæsar* for regulating in Rome the Calendar, being in a State of inaccuracy, he had or did then calculate the general cycle common to all planets in our Solar System, absolving together their several proper cycles in conjunction on one Meridian in one day, which Period requires a measure of 7980 years, in which space of time *Saturn* so called (he is the furthermost of Planets) absolves 266 of his proper cycles; *Jupiter* 665: *Mars* 3990: *Venus* 5320: the *Earth* 7980: *Mercury* 39900: And the *Sun* agreeable to general acceptation 7980, but agreeable to the following VIII. Arm the *Sun* performs in a general cycle 47880 of his proper cycles. Note this calculation excludes all fractions as not important and insufficient to negative a general constellation of all Planets in ths South of the Earth, though perhaps not so precisely as to cover them with the line of *Collimation* on one Meridian.

Sossigenes knew the necessity of such a general conjunction of Planets after a period of 7980 years, but knew not to what point of Time's Flux to fix its knot, therefore could not know where to stop the period of this cycle, which at that time was near 1231 years distant from its manifestation; this period or cycle he dedicated to *Julius Cæsar* hence by general acceptation known by this Vain and impious appellation of *Julians period;* therein Historical dates are entered merely at Random, which might have been adjusted since the year 1186 of our Lord, when in that year's Autumnal Equinox this general cycle of 7980 years, common to all Planets, expired (by all Planets of our Solar System appearing in conjunction nearly on one Meridian with the Earth

and

and Sun) I ſay nearly as the fractions of the proper cycles, which the ſeveral Planets perform independent of the Syſtem's and of each other's Focuſes, could not admit ſo preciſe a conjunction, however their odds as obſerved above cannot negative the conjunction, nor does it appear in all Holy Records, that God confines himſelf to Aſtronomical nor Chronological niceties of fractions, but expreſſes always round numbers.

It ſuffices for the preſent proſpect to ſhew, the Divine Mind is Myſtically revealed, that Time's firſt Flux, after the ſix Creation's days Time's gathering, is arranged in ſeven periods under the Appellation of Sabbaths to complete God's Temporal Tabernacle (to wit, God's dwelling with Men) during which *Humanity* a ſtranger to the (as yet not exiſting) Evil was exerciſed in the good and grew in the Virtue of the *Seed;* next *Male* and *Female* were exerciſed in the good with full advice and admonition, to beware againſt the conceiving of Evil, both grew in the Virtue of the *Seed:* finally the Evil being conceived and in luxurious growth the Obedient of Men's generations are exerciſed in the good, with Sovereign Antidotes provided againſt the Evil, grow in Virtue of the *Seed* unto the Righteouſneſs of God, this being fulfilled in the Obedient through all generations, the Seventh Sabbath of God's dwelling with Men (or Tabernacle) expires and the Eighth Sabbath takes place to continue forever. On the Eve of the Eight Sabbath Time ceaſes and is no longer * this truth is ſupported with the ſolemn affirmation of the Covenant and covering Angel the *Wonderful* the *Councellor;* the Type of this Tabernacle and its Sabbaths was under the law inſtituted in the year 1471 before Chriſt's manifeſtation in the Fleſh and ceaſed in 66 of our Lord Jeſus Chriſt, it was the third and laſt Feaſt annually to be celebrated in the Autumnal Epuinox during the law.

From an opening before me I learn: God created (conceived and brought forth) objects in their ſimilar ſtate, gave them capacity (to wit, the bleſſing to grow to their reſpective fulneſs in a ſimilar length of Time, as they do ſince Men's obſervations: mind the great Palm, which bears the fruit called *date*, this Tree requires from his ſeed one hundred years growth, before he brings fruit, therefore impoſſible he could have reached to his fulneſs in one Natural to wit, created day: let us compare with this obſervation the ſaying of Iſaias in the mind of God † " *who had heard ſuch a thing: who has ſeen ſuch things: ſhall the Earth*

 be

* Rev. x. 6. † Iſa. lxvi. 8.

To tread clear of these Latter's footsteps, this necessary not only to deny own will, that inherited Evil with all imaginations and its God *Hermes*, the Brooder of Wrath: But to come out from all *Hermetical* Worshipers, be they Kings, Princes, Subjects, Priests, Mechanicks, Soldiers, Merchant-Farmers, and Merchants, as per Rev. xviii. 4, they, who by self-denial are become obedient to the Spirit of Jesus (the *Wonderful Counseller)* may have their understanding purged from all *Hermetic* obscurities, and may have Divine Knowledge taught them by the Spirit of Wisdom, they may conceive and discern all things visible and invisible above in the Astral heavens, beneath on and in the bowels of the Earth, yea, the deep Things of God, to them the perception of the Nature and property of Time's Flux, its duration and observation from its true date to its period appears clearer, than it did to *Sossigenes*, who being called from Egypt in the reign of *Julius Cæsar* for regulating in Rome the Calendar, being in a State of inaccuracy, he had or did then calculate the general cycle common to all planets in our Solar System, absolving together their several proper cycles in conjunction on one Meridian in one day, which Period requires a measure of 7980 years, in which space of time *Saturn* so called (he is the furthermost of Planets) absolves 266 of his proper cycles; *Jupiter* 665: *Mars* 3990: *Venus* 5320: the *Earth* 7980: *Mercury* 39900: And the *Sun* agreeable to general acceptation 7980, but agreeable to the following VIII. Arm the *Sun* performs in a general cycle 47880 of his proper cycles. Note this calculation excludes all fractions as not important and insufficient to negative a general constellation of all Planets in ths South of the Earth, though perhaps not so precisely as to cover them with the line of *Collimation* on one Meridian.

Sossigenes knew the necessity of such a general conjunction of Planets after a period of 7980 years, but knew not to what point of Time's Flux to fix its knot, therefore could not know where to stop the period of this cycle, which at that time was near 1231 years distant from its manifestation; this period or cycle he dedicated to *Julius Cæsar* hence by general acceptation known by this Vain and impious appellation of *Julians period;* therein Historical dates are entered merely at Random, which might have been adjusted since the year 1186 of our Lord, when in that year's Autumnal Equinox this general cycle of 7980 years, common to all Planets, expired (by all Planets of our Solar System appearing in conjunction nearly on one Meridian with the Earth

and

and Sun) I ſay nearly as the fractions of the proper cycles, which the ſeveral Planets perform independent of the Syſtem's and of each other's Focuſes, could not admit ſo preciſe a conjunction, however their odds as obſerved above cannot negative the conjunction, nor does it appear in all Holy Records, that God confines himſelf to Aſtronomical nor Chronological niceties of fractions, but expreſſes always round numbers.

It ſuffices for the preſent proſpect to ſhew, the Divine Mind is Myſtically revealed, that Time's firſt Flux, after the ſix Creation's days Time's gathering, is arranged in ſeven periods under the Appellation of Sabbaths to complete God's Temporal Tabernacle (to wit, God's dwelling with Men) during which *Humanity* a ſtranger to the (as yet not exiſting) Evil was exerciſed in the good and grew in the Virtue of the *Seed;* next *Male* and *Female* were exerciſed in the good with full advice and admonition, to beware againſt the conceiving of Evil, both grew in the Virtue of the *Seed:* finally the Evil being conceived and in luxurious growth the Obedient of Men's generations are exerciſed in the good, with Sovereign Antidotes provided againſt the Evil, grow in Virtue of the *Seed* unto the Righteouſneſs of God, this being fulfilled in the Obedient through all generations, the Seventh Sabbath of God's dwelling with Men (or Tabernacle) expires and the Eighth Sabbath takes place to continue forever. On the Eve of the Eight Sabbath Time ceaſes and is no longer * this truth is ſupported with the ſolemn affirmation of the Covenant and covering Angel the *Wonderful* the *Councellor;* the Type of this Tabernacle and its Sabbaths was under the law inſtituted in the year 1471 before Chriſt's manifeſtation in the Fleſh and ceaſed in 66 of our Lord Jeſus Chriſt, it was the third and laſt Feaſt annually to be celebrated in the Autumnal Epuinox during the law.

From an opening before me I learn: God created (conceived and brought forth) objects in their ſimilar ſtate, gave them capacity (to wit, the bleſſing to grow to their reſpective fulneſs in a ſimilar length of Time, as they do ſince Men's obſervations: mind the great Palm, which bears the fruit called *date*, this Tree requires from his ſeed one hundred years growth, before he brings fruit, therefore impoſſible he could have reached to his fulneſs in one Natural to wit, created day: let us compare with this obſervation the ſaying of Iſaias in the mind of God † " *who had heard ſuch a thing: who has ſeen ſuch things: ſhall the Earth*

* Rev. x. 6. † Iſa. lxvi. 8.

be made to bring forth in one day?" to wit, a created day, which cannot be put in computation with a creation's day, the latter beginning from his Evening and without intervening Night *increaſes* to his morning which becomes the evening of the following day, when the former (to wit, created day) begins in his morning, *decreaſes* to his Evening, and is followeth by a Night before the ſucceeding day can make his appearance. Hence and from what follows I underſtand plainly, that one of thy creation days O my Lord! is equal to 133 common years, and the ſix creation's days together fill up a period of 798 common years, which is a decimal part (third Rate) of 7980 years: the length of a general cycle common to all Planets: If 798 are divided by Seven Sabbaths, each Sabbath receives for its ſhare 114 years, and thus the Seven Temporary Sabbaths of God's Tabernacle-Reſt are equal to the ſix Creation's days of God's labour.

At the Eve of the firſt Sabbath or commencing of God's Tabernacle *Humanity*, having abſolved her 275 natural days unto fulneſs of God's Image (this intended Bride of the Father everlaſting was tranſlated into the Tabernacle of God, (by Moſes called Garden of Eden, item Sabbath) for *Man* in full *Humanity*, was there, as he ought now a day to be fulfilled in a ſeaſon of Reſt, Quiet and Silence: For ſo it is confirmed by the Spirit of God through Iſaiah * *in returning* (to wit, Regeneration) *and Reſt* (denial of Men's reſtleſs Will-Imaginations and reſigning in the Will and Mind of Immanuel, Chriſt, God with and in us) *ſhall ye be ſaved*: a Teſtimony that our returning to Chriſt is Self-denial of all what diſquiets, and our Salvation is reſting in the ſole Mind of Chriſt; though this Teſtimony concerns *Humanity* no farther, than what is meant by *Reſt*, but both *Returning* and *Reſt* concerns the *Humanity* rented in Man, Woman and their generations.

Time dates its gathering with the Epocha of the firſt creation's day, and the Starry Creation was accompliſhed in the Eve of the fifth creation's day, when Time had been gathering during 532 years, they remained during the fifth and ſixth Creation's days (a Time's gathering of 266 years) ſuſpended, to wit, each Star in his centrifugic motion, until the moment of *Humanity's* tranſlation into God's Reſt or Temporary Tabernacle, then the Stars were ſend forth ſinging together and rejoicing with *Humanity* the ſource of the Son's of God ſhouting for joy, † and proceded in projectile added to their centrifugic motion, directed on the flux

* Iſa. xxx. 15. † Job xxxviii. 7.

flux of time to knote this with their different Rotations and Revolutions of days, months, years and ages, thereby keep the time of *Humanity's* growing gradually in Virtue of the Divine *Seed* to her fulfilling in God's Righteouſneſs, when to be received into God's Bride Chamber to enjoy forever the unſpeakably glorious union with the Father everlaſting.

Humanity held out in *quiet* and *Reſt* under the growing Virtue of the Divine *Seed* during the Seven Temporary Sabbaths to within forty natural hours, when ſhe fell in a deep ſleep (what here is to be underſtood is elſewhere held up amongſt the branchings of the Tree of Knowledge) this deep ſleep overſet and obliterated the final degree of attaining the Righteouſneſs of God until then increaſed by the growth of *God's Seed* during 798 years, when Repelling Virtue from Eternity's Centre diverged, drew with *Humanity* and Stars the near End of Time's Flux into a Reflux a diſtance of 3192 years, there left *Humanity* and Stars: Time's *Circular* Flux was not only opened into an *Arch*, but increaſed with three ſimilar *Arches* into the Figure of a *Cochlea*, whoſe one End remains in the *Eaſt* and the other extended in the *Weſt* *

Humanity awaking in the *Weſt* as yet in her Place, as yet in God's Image as yet under exerciſe of the Divine *Seed* not affected by *Death* not Senſible of the *Weſt*, yet as a remedy provided againſt both theſe effects, *Humanity* is rented in two

* Gen. iii. 24, we read *and he placed in the Eaſt of the Garden of Eden Cherubim and a Flaming Sword:* to wit, after *Male* and *Female* were diſmiſſed out of the Garden and ſeparated from the Life and Righteouſneſs of God. The *Eaſt* of the Garden was the paſſage, through which they both came out, and through the ſame they muſt re-enter again after their Malady is diſcerned by the Flames of the Sword and the Remedy by the dividing of joint and marrow fitted for Sacrifice by the two Edges of the ſame Sword, which is with the Cherubim and ſtands in the gate. The oppoſition of *Life* is *Death* occupying the Place, wherein *Life* never manifeſted: If *Eaſt* is the proper appellation for the Avenue unto *Life*, then *Weſt* is the proper Appellation for the Avenue unto Death: the word *Weſt* in the Latin Language is rendered occaſus, whoſe Synonimus are: interitus, & perditio, the Engliſh whereof interprets: Deſtruction, Ruin and *Death:* as long Time formed a *Circle* of 798 year's Flux, it was all *Eaſt* for it proceeded from, curved and returned to *Eaſt*, but as its *Circle* is laid open into an Arch and lenghtened by Arches into a *Cochlea*, one of its extremities remains fixed in the *Eaſt*, whilſt the other flows looſe in the *Weſt* amongſt the Converging Beams: it was the Knowledge held up by the Aborigenes of the Earth, and has of late begun to be of acceptation amongſt the Wiſe: that all Stars unexceptionally move from *Weſt* to *Eaſt* even the erroniouſly called fix Stars.

two or increaſed from a monas (the ſource of Numbers) and now a Dyas of *Male* and *Female* Perſonages: This *Weſt*-point dates the beginning of 7980 years Period, which runs with this ſecond Flux of Time. Theſe 798 years as the mojety of Time's 1596 years gathering and flowing appointed as God's Tabernacle for the reſt and quiet, which was required to fulfil *Humanity* (had ſhe not fallen in that deep ſleep) herſelf and whole Creation would now be 8584 years leſs kept out of God's Reſt in the Eight, or Eternal Sabbath; at leaſt had the ſecond Tabernacle of God, renewed for 3192 years to fulfil *Humanity* then rented in two diſtinct Perſonages one *Male* and the other *Female*, quietly held out unto the End of the Seven Sabbaths (at 456 years per Sabbath) and had not in concert broke the Sixth of the Seven, *Men* and the whole Creation would have enjoyed the ſweets of the Eternal Sabbath of God in lieu of groaning now 5911 years under Bondage of Sin increaſing daily by Will's Imagination brooding Hypocriſy and Wrath, and their Stripping *Humanity* (now fulfilled in God) of her *Divinity*, and fixed in this eighteenth Century in the Throne of God and forever united with God: Impieties Diametrically in oppoſition to any advantage to be gained, yea rather drawing and increaſing damnation unto the ungrateful perpetrators of theſe horridly rebellious Attempts, therefore condemnable for ſacriligious Wantonneſs and ingratitude wrapt up in the bittereſt bitterneſs of Men's Wrath: All which God foreſeeing however in Mercy wrapping up his unchangeable *Love* has been mindful to antedate a Third Tabernacle as a reſpite of 5929 years at 847 years per Sabbath: a full meaſure for Men's generations to work their Salvation in fear and trembling, whereby time is continued to make its gathering and flowing nearly 10200 years: Theſe *Three* Tabernacle Periods the firſt by Divine Love, the ſecond by Divine Wiſdom and the third by the Mercy of God appointed for *Men's* fulneſs unto the Righteouſneſs of God are Myſtically Typified by Jeſus's celebration of *Three* Paſſovers, *firſt* the mentioned is* which he commenced with the Miracle of creating Water into Wine to manifeſt his glory pointing at the Divine *Love* by promoting *Humanity* into *Divinity* in the firſt Tabernacle; the *ſecond* Paſſover mentioned is † when He fed 5000 Perſons with five Barley Loaves and two ſmall Fiſhes and there remained twelve Baſkets full of the Fragments left of the Barley Loaves Typifying the Wiſdom of God able to nouriſh Man's rented

* John ii. 13. † John vi. 3.

nas into a Dyas of Men unto the fulneſs of God's Righteouſneſs in the ſecond Tabernacle. And with the *Third* Paſſover * when the Chief Prieſts and Phariſees tempted and killed the Son of God: Jeſus typified the rebellious diſpoſition of the generations in general and the killing of themſelves, whilſt they attempt to kill the Meſſiah not for himſelf but in his obedient Members, † during the *Third* Tabernacle of God, appointed by Mercy as a reſpite is for increaſing the Waters of Grace from Ancle deep to Fathomleſs. Thus Jeſus admoniſhed Men to paſſover from the interruptions of Will and ſinful reſtleſſneſs into the Righteouſneſs of God, which without interruption indures forever.

The woeful cauſe of this reſpite was *Men's* breaking God's Sabbath in concert, this reſpite being preceded by a ſecond reflux of Time, which was removed again in the *Weſt* 2737 years beyond the firſt *Weſt*, increaſes the Time's Flux of both the renewed and reſpited Tabernacle periods together unto this 1790 year of our Lord to 8584 years, which to the end of the Seventh Sabbath will increaſe to the fulneſs of 8602 years. Such a length God in his thrice wonderful Council of Love, Wiſdom, and Mercy in Grace decreed to bring about the great purpoſe of Men's Salvation and his fulneſs in God's Righteouſneſs: Such is the woeful effect of Men's inattentiveneſs at the *Seed's* operations to need ſuch a Divine condeſcenſion and forbearance (whereof is more ſaid in its places amongſt the Branchings through Good and Evil of this Tree.) O Men! Ceaſe not to wonder at and worſhip God in his Love, Wiſdom, and Mercy manifeſting in the at this time fathomleſs Waters of Grace now 1911 years in this ſtate, whereby *Men* in the fall out of their heavenly place, God's Image and Seed with a full fifth degree of attainment near unto fulneſs of God's Righteouſneſs where upheld from a deeper degradation, than this Earth (the allotment of living Creatures) amongſt which the Strangers and Pilgrims Men with us their generations are to continue during 147 generations: and ſeven times ſhall paſs over us until God's wonderful Council is brought about: this Antitype is typified by Nebuchadnezzar. ‡

Left an impropriety ſhould be objected, that the firſt Period of God's Tabernacle of *Love* is extended to 798 years, the ſecond Tabernacle of the *Wiſdom* of God to 3192 years and the third Tabernacle, a reſpite in *Mercy*, to 5929 years, each of theſe is laid out in Seven Sabbaths:

* John xi. 55, † Dan. ix, 26, ‡ Dan. iv. 25,

Thus disobedience in its first Stage divided Humanity in Men and in its second Stage killed Men

For each of these unequal Periods the Starry motion not liable to any change (unless by Divine peculiar relaxation of their order) seem to be left to a Shift: at this is answered, that their motion never has needed a change, though their Parallaxes were agreeable to Time's Flux increased from one to four and to near seven and an half, the Tellunars of this latter Tabernacle are rated at 532 years; of the second Tabernacle at 213 years and of the first Tabernacle at 53 years nearly (a Divine Œconomy though deviating from the Original intention, with all not liable to be confused, but by condescension Steps out of one into another Order, with respect to God, but as these Steps were caused by Men's irregularity, it necessarily caused and increased their Sorrows, which originated from Men's non attendance at the Divine *Seed's* operation intended to increase *Men* in the growth of Righteousness, was itself afflicted at its necessitated Stopping, for *Men* were left to themselves, to wit, in conception of the confusion in their Will; its offence Stirred Men's Wrath, this called upon Justice, and kindled ~~consuming~~ fire within to bring about the horrid catastrophe of Fratri and Suicide (a state wherein Cain the first Man born immersed after his cruel Fratricide.)

This confusion immediately adtained its date of moderation by the Divine *Seed* which appeased the different contrary effects of Men's Will (this Serpent's Head) at the same time all Divine Virtues, to wit, Divine Zeal held up forbearance, Love stept forth to sooth Men's Wrath, Mercy issued the Waters of Grace: God's Righteousness immersed the Light of Life into Men's Spirit therewith to Labour upon all Men, who long to be anointed into the Eternal Mind, to be competent Judges of the Place from whence they are fallen; Men were further comforted with the assurance, that the Divine *Seed* should take up *Humanity*, as it was like unto a Child disowned wallowing in blood, which the *Seed* owning should sprinkle on the Alter of burnt offering for her Regeneration, by reconciliation of all these painfully confused effects to the pleasing order of Divine Virtues therein to accomplish her by newbirth unto fulness through Christ the anointing into God's Righteousness; place her thus fulfilled on the Right of the Power in the Throne, and unite her Eternally with God.

Hence Humanity, God's and Men's Love, the Divine Bride, God with God and in his Bride Chamber, is the Parent which receives all, who desire to be her Children, for in her is absorded all Power in Heaven and on Earth and she exercises by constraining *Love* in the present Order of Divine Government

gives

gives admittance to all generations, yea, invites them to come and receive of her fulneſs, be owned, accompliſhed and added as Members of her own Body. We have here to note, that when *Humanity* unſeparated growing under the *Seed's* exerciſe fell a ſleep at the very expiration of God's Seventh Temporary Sabbath. (N. B. of the firſt Period or Tabernacle) her fault by weakneſs was reparable by a Remedy within herſelf; to wit, by ſevering her *Male* and *Female* Virtues; but when in next Period of Renewed Tabernacle, *Male* and *Female* Perſonages by mutual conſent brake the Sabbath, there was no Remedy in *Men* to attone for their tranſgreſſion by repeated unattendance on the *Seed's* operation, except by *Humanity* perfectly *Divine* in a *Man* though of Time, yet Eternal, at the ſame time God not of *Time*, but be *Eternity* itſelf, which was effected by the *Seed* of Eternity in the Subſtance of *Love* uniting with the Nature of the Temporary *Man* drowning in *Diſobedience*, *Wrath* and *Hypocriſy* which three abominations vaniſhed from Man's Nature at the approach of Divine *Promiſe* and *Power* fulfilled in *Love*. None of the abominations had exiſtence at the conſummation of this Union: This highly myſterious Purpoſe is held up as a free offer to all born of Woman, all who in the Obedience to the Light of Life in them accept thereof, will ſoon feel a tender conſtraining by *Love*.

It is to be hoped, that this Branching through Good and Evil will not be deemed an aggregate of Contraſt by thoſe under the Labour of *Love* not blended with *Power*, as it is in Chriſt's Mind, for they know where to feel with very feeling after the Truth held up here; the as yet entangled in their Will-Imaginations are in the Meekneſs of Jeſus entreated to weigh the great danger of ſeparating in all our Thoughts, Converſations, Writings and Actions, God from his *Creature* though *Suffering* contamination by Men's Sin, therefore the more in need of the never excluſive preſence of God's *Seed* only Labouring, when attended to, and thus in *Love* purifies our Thoughts, Converſe, Writings and Actions; how elſe can we give Glory to God, * how elſe can I here write truly on ſubjects inſeparable from their Creator.

The *Achroniſts* prove *Time's* non-exiſtence from its not having perceptible motion; if they mean ſuch motion, as that of Air, Water, Fire, Birds in the Air or what liveth and moveth on the ſurface of the Earth and in the Waters, which eſpecially the latter are under *Collimational* obſervation, they muſt deny alſo a non-exiſtence of *Collimation* itſelf of Men's Sight and of Light reflected from the Sun, of

* 1 Cor. x, 31

of courſe, they are *Antopſiſts* and *Aphoſiſts* as well as *Achroniſts* their Logic falls as far ſhort at *Time's* non-exiſtence, as their aſſertion, that *Time's* flux is not ſubject to obſervation, nay a non-exiſtence of *Time's* obſervers. It is granted, that *Time's* reflux (though not exceeding Divine obſervation, yet exceeds the obſervation of Men) but the Uniform ſameneſs of *Time's* Flux is unintermittedly under the obſervation both of God and the Hoſt of innumerable Divinely appointed feeling Obſervers, they knote *Time's* Flux with the multiplicity of divine labours *in* and Revelations *to* them, beſides that they are poſitively permitted to obſerve both the knoting of Starry Revolutions and intermediate or coinciding hiſtorical events, &c. appointed by the Spirit of Wiſdom to be recorded.

This obſerving Hoſt by *ex* and *in*trinſical Relieving keep up a perpetual Watch in their turn, for the Flux of *Time* during their unintermitted waiting on God, to which they are diſpoſed by the conſtraining Love of God, whereby only they are governed in the Mind of Chriſt; their ſerpent Will's Power, which is very Wrath and Hypocriſy, bruiſed and the whole Creature excremental in its originality ground to duſt and ſcattered amongſt duſt in the four quarters of the Wind.

Time's Flux ſince *Humanity's* tranſlation into the Garden being laid out in a Period of Seven Sabbaths of God's Tabernacle or dwelling in Men, this has been renewed to obliterate the firſt Period or Tabernacle, becauſe of *Humanity's* renting in *Man* and *Woman* and they renting farther in Generations; the Period of the renewed Tabernacle has then been reſpited and is reſpited to this Day into a Third Tabernacle, which has been celebrated during its firſt Three Sabbaths by the Generations fondled with Fatherly Tenderneſs and nearly two Sabbaths more under Types, Laws, and Statutes led by Divine Power, the Types are diſmiſſed, Laws and Statutes fulfilled and *Power* retiring reſigned the Government of the Generations during the laſt Two Sabbaths unto *Love* the Antitype in ſubſtance now ſole Regent theſe 1757 years in Heaven and on Earth; his reign on Earth draws to its period fillinga meaſure of 1800 years ſince Chriſt's manifeſtation in the fleſh, who has pointed out this Period to his beloved Apoſtle John and is held up in Witneſs by many beſides me. There remains no cauſe to look out in hope for a ſecond Cycle of Planetary conjunction, it will be Wiſdom for the as yet not elected to make their election ſure in the Mind of *Love* our tenderly conſtraining parental Regent, who only

ca

can diſpoſe the Generations to be carefully attentive at the *Seed's* labour in them, and thereof in a right feeling hold up the fruits of their Newbirth in evidence of the energy attending the *Seed's* conſtraining *Love;* and the Elect to ſtrengthen themſelves with *Love* in the Mind of Chriſt, keep in the *Seed's* growth to be ready with their Lamps full of their Teſtimonies at all Times eſpecially, when required to cry on the near Midnight, to wit, on the preſent Nights entring its Point ſpoke of by Jeſus. *

p. 1. 18

Things probably new, therefore ſtrange and apparently not intelligible to thoſe under the covert (but not of the Spirit,) may unintendedly be held up in this *Advertiſement*, conſequently agreeable to Law imaginated by Will am liable to be made accountable, to prove and clear up to every one according to his or their exerciſed, as well as indulged, ſenſes: the latter I ſolicit, and hope, will, as they gratify themſelves, indulge me in the gratification of Silence, until their Senſes are exerciſed to diſcern both good and evil: And you my Friends of Senſes exerciſed in the Mind of Chriſt's *Love* will know in Patience how to be directed by your inward Guide to the Original Fountain of Wiſdom, the *Wonderful* and *Counceller* the *Light* of *Life*: The anointing *Love* which is Chriſt in you, who in me holds up the here advertiſed Truth. Ye are not Ignorant, that Chriſt reſerves to himſelf by *Love* to reach and conſtrain the Mind of all, as he has mine, therefore I cannot think it ſafe for any to believe, merely becauſe I think, ſay, and write ſo, but what will be ſafe for and the duty of all provers of Spirit is, to lay this Teſtimony before the Anointing within you, and what the Anointing in *Love* certifies, is what I have wrote and teſtified to you, now to proceed to.

* Matthew xxv. 6.

The

The Chronological Æras

Are laid out Tripartit by the Three Myſtical Orders of Divine Government.

Firſt Æra of Time in Infancy, during the Firſt Order of the Seed's *Government.*

1 IS a Series of Fatherly Soothing and Fondling the Generations of Men to familiarize them to God, who cultivated with promiſes (of all what is in God)* Men's confidential leaning on his Fatherly Mind; theſe promiſes were the Fatherly ~~Myſtical~~ Goſpel to the Generations during this firſt Order of Divine Government; Men were not left without admonitions and inſtructions to perſevere in the ſafe ſtation of Sojourners and Pilgrims to be always the Strangers and as ſuch aſſure their reſt in the *Seed's* Tabernacle during the appointed Sabbaths: Their Parents had in the Tabernacle, appointed for them, broke their Sabbath or Reſt for want of their cloſe attention at the *Seed's* operation and holy Labour, as they had been ordered; had they obeyed, the *Seed* would have fulfilled them from *Image* to Divine *Original.*

2 This Divine Intention and purpoſe is not laid aſide because of the firſt ~~Man's~~ breaking their Sabbath in the *Seed's* Tabernacle, but is to continue through all Generations during the three Orders of God's Government. Men's diſobedience ſet his Will imagining as yet at nothing, though in courſe put forth his Hand at the Tree of *Power;* gender Wrath; diſturb the Anointing (the Tabernacle of *Power*) into conſuming Fire within, would have deſtroyed them to a degree never to be fit for the righteous Life of God, had not the *Seed* itſelf intervened as Mediator; this Neglect of attending the *Seed's* Labour is the cauſe of Will's excremental Seed hatching two Evils: Wrath ~~and conſuming~~ Fire: two Serpents (the eating of each other conſtituted a Dragon) thus Men's Will (unleſs being kept inactive by Men's uninterrupted attention on the *Seed's* Labour) is under the Dragon's Government and impulſe inceſſantly to ferment Evil Imaginations, which, ſcreening behind Divine Knowledge, generate Hypocriſy in the very ſenſe of the word: for *Hypo* ſignifies behind or under, as ſecreting, and *criſis* ſignifies Judgment or

* Suitable for Revelation.

or underſtanding. Which the *Seed* continuing his Labour undiſturbed regenerates and recovers to their Original ſtate of *anointing* and *Power* Divine in thoſe, who in Sorrow carefully and unintermittedly attend to the *Seed*.

3 Theſe Myſteries, Promiſes, Admonitions and Inſtructions were given to the frequent Worſhipper in meaſure of his devotions, which worſhip was performed with a Victim of a Prime Lamb laid on pieces of Wood, piled on a Hearth (or Altar) raiſed for that purpoſe: the Worſhipper proſtrate before that Altar beheld a ſupernatural Fire appearing, which kindled the Sacrifice and burned the whole to Aſhes, hence called a burnt offering, was continued 4121 years * whilſt the Sacrifice was conſuming the Worſhippers received from the *Seed* Inſtructions, Admonitions, Promiſes and were led into the deep things of God, this Proceſs of the Fire's conſuming impreſſed the Mind of the Worſhippers with the Myſtery of Salvation by the *Seed's* Mediation, for want of which their Deſtruction by their own Wrath and ~~conſuming~~ Fire would have reduced them to a ſtate, which never could have been ſuſceptible of the Righteouſneſs of and Union with God, as the Sacrifice typified, whoſe Reduction unto Aſhes put it beyond poſſibility to revive the Victim and recover its former ſhape.

4 His growing in the *Seed* by an unintermitted attention cannot bear interruptions even of Heavenly, much leſs Earthly Nature, therefore Men were not to exceed the Station of a Pilgrim and Stranger on Eden (now Earth) confine themſelves to the bare tilling of the ground for their maintenance, be ſatisfied with the *Herbs* of the Field for their food † and this with penitential Sorrow, to wit, the Males; and the Females with the ſame penitential Sorrow, beſides in food, bring forth and raiſe their Children, had Wrath and Hypocriſy been regenerated in the prior part of the firſt Order of Divine Government, Men free of Wrath and Hypocriſy would not have provoked Nature to burſt the Fountains of the great deep and the Windows of Heaven to drown them.

5 This Deluge however did not ſet a Period to God's Fatherly Affection and the Order of the Government. For as ſoon Noah diſembarked, he ſacrificed burnt Offerings unto the Lord, who renewed his Bleſſings and Promiſſes, entered into Covenant with Noah, increaſed Worſhip with a ſecond, to

* Typifing a ſimilar Period of Time, when the *Seed's* Labour will be deſpiſed; Wrath and Hypocriſy govern the Earth, to wit, from Nimrod 2376 before Chriſt to this 1790 after Chriſt, and further to the end of carnal Empires. † Gen. iii. 18.

to wit, Sacrifice of Peace Offering: not to be burnt to Aſhes but boiled and eat before the Lord, this religious eating was to the Worſhippers a myſterious deep pointing at the ſpiritual eating of the ſpiritual Fleſh of the *Seed* to be manifeſted in Man's Fleſh.

6 Men after the Deluge rented into Generations, and they increaſed unto the Righteouſneſs of God by the *Seed's* Labour; but in the Third Generation roſe Nimrod, who was a Son of Cuſh, who was the Son of Ham, who was the Son of Noah; this Nimrod forſook the *Seed*, imaginated Wrath and Hypocriſy, ſuffered his Imaginations to put forth to the Tree of Power, which kindled his ~~conſuming~~ Fire; in this blaze he became *Lucifer* the Son of the Morning,* he held up that falſe Light, which blended all Nations to this Day, that they forſake the *Love's* as he did the *Seed's* Fatherly Government. With this Ignis Fatuus Nimrod run before the Lord hunting his own and other's deſtruction; this Apoſtaſy continued for 334 years from 88 of the Deluge to the 70th. year of Abraham.

7 When it was in time, that the *Seed* was for entering a miſterious Alliance with Men, to appoint, in whoſe Seed to manifeſt himſelf, Alas! The *Seed's* Fatherly Government was altogether forſaken to one Man, even Abram was the only amongſt all Generations, who had carefully attended the *Seed's* Labour, was, when about 70 years of Age, called by the *Seed* to come out from his degenerated Relations, this call Abram obeyed in his 75th. of age and in his 99th. entered covenant with God and received the promiſe, that the Fulfiller of God's government and Men unto the righteouſneſs of God (the Meſſiah) ſhould manifeſt in Abraham's Seed (to wit, the Bleſſing of all Nations on Earth) † until this time *Abraham* had no heir and *Sarah* was in her 90th. of age, but the next year, in Abraham's hundredth year of age, he had an heir by the Lord's promiſe and not by the Will of the Fleſh.

8 Hence the *Father's* Goſpel of promiſe renewed and increaſed in the Family of *Abraham*, *Iſaac* and *Jacob* and all *Iſrael;* when the Second order of Divine Government was approaching with the Æra of Adult; it was in the Wiſdom of the *Seed* expedient for his Labour in power, that Iſrael (Abraham's Seed) ſhould be tried in Bondage of Egyptian Wrath (improperly called Power) that having experienced its yoke they be competent Judges to diſcern *Power* as the Divine Attribute, but imagined by Men this *Wrath*, as the latter is burning in its own wild and conſuming Fire into all

* Iſaiah xiv. 12. † Geneſis xxii. 18.

all manner of Pains, Anxiety and deſpair, ſo the former with its Dicipline by Commandments, Laws and Statutes, ſtrikes at the foundation of the Will of Men *(the Serpent brooder of Wrath)* and although with a wiſe force to ſmart, yet efficaciouſly to Check the Violence of the ~~Conſuming~~ Fire, that the Will in Men being moved by the Hand of Jehovah, the Lord of Hoſts, Men may fly for ſhelter to the Wings of the *Seed*, profit by her labouring Power, grow ſtrong to keep his Will inactive by an unintermitted Attention at the *Seed's* operation.* Thus Iſrael was apprenticed to Egyptian Wrath four hundred years,‡ commencing with Joſeph's mancipation, which ended in 2648 of Men's renting in Generations.

Second Æra of Time in Adult, during the Second Order of the Seed's *Government.*

1 THE *Seed* in this ſecond Order of Government manifeſted his Power in the 2649th. year of Men's fall with his mighty chaſtizing Arm againſt the violence of Men's imagining Wrath and conſuming by his Fire; relieved out of Bondage Abraham's Seed, ſuffering in his own Will the effect of Will's Wrath in Phoraoh; his ſelect and tried People Iſrael had then adtained the Myſtery, how to keep their own Will in ſubjection † by a conſtant circumciſing his Will from all opportunities, which encourage his activity: the Type whereof they bore in their Fleſh, as the Seal uſed at the completion of the Covenant between God and Abraham, and by the everlaſting Remembrancer in their own Fleſh, that its Will was for ever to be curtailed, elſe in vain to profit withal by the *Seed's* labouring *Power*.

2 As young Eagles are carried upon Wings of ſtrong Eagles, ſo was Iſrael now on the Wings of God's *Power* manifeſting by Commandments, Laws, and Statutes: The obedient were kept in the fear of the Lord and the diſobedient by threats and chaſtiſements reſtored unto Obedience to the Law. Iſrael was now to be raiſed into a Holy Mountain, topped with the *Seed's* Enſign for all ſurrounding Generations, conſuming by the Fire of their Wrath's Violence. During this Order the circumciſing Iſrael was held up a Wonder of Divine *Power* and a Witneſs of its excellency in ſubduing Wrath in Iſrael: a Mighty Saviour held up to all Generations,

* The fulneſs of Practice of Self-denial.

† Beginning of the Practice of Self-denial. ‡ Geneſis xv. 13.

nerations, but when Iſrael neglected to hold up to their remembrance, God's Covenant with them in Abraham, and neglected to exerciſe the Antitype of the Type in their Fleſh, they withdrew their attention from the *Seed*, whoſe labour ceaſed, and Iſrael was alighted from the Wings, became deſpicable, a Reproach and a Proverb amongſt the ſurrounding Generations to behold the earneſt and Righteouſneſs of God, who by ſuch means worked his way into the Minds of the Generations to prepare them for the ſame purpoſe with Iſrael.

3 Though God's Name (the *Seed*) under the Revelation of *Jehovah*, known to Abraham and his Deſcent, remained a Myſtery to the Generations on Earth, yet his *Power* revealed itſelf to both Iſrael, the elect and the Generations of the Gentiles. Thus Iſrael circumciſing unto Obedience was admired and dreaded as a Conqueror. But neglecting Circumſion unto diſobedience, Iſrael was mocked and treated as a Slave. The frequency of their withdrawing attendance from the *Seed* provoked at laſt their Will to imagine themſelves ſafer under Men's *Wrath*, than in the *Power* of God, inſiſted to be on equal footing with all other Generations of the Gentiles, would have their own King to Judge them and fight their Battles.

4 *Seed's* Power gave a negative permiſſion with earneſt proteſtation againſt their ſo impious as impetuous requirings, to take their chance, they had twenty-two Kings in Judah, and eighteen in Iſrael, one-third Kings in Judah feared the Lord, were Witneſſes of God's *Power* circumciſing their Will unto inactivity, ſtood as Pattrens for Iſrael's Obedience; but the reſt of their and Iſrael's Kings together rebelled againſt the *Power* of God in diſobedience of their Wrath, more malignant, than Ignorance and unbelief in God's *Power* amongſt the Kings of the Gentiles. Iſrael and Judah, after ſad experience of the evil effect of their rebellious Imaginations for a Period of 480 years.—N. B. Iſrael incluſive with Judah; but 260 Iſrael ſeparated from Judah; Iſrael with their laſt King Hoſhea, by Shalmanaſſer,† in 624 and Judah with their laſt King Zedekiah, in 487 before Chriſt by Nebuchadnezzar's ‡ Conqueſt, went into Captivity.

5 After 70 years Captivity Judah was enlarged and continued 490 years without a King of their chooſing: altho' many in that interval of Time witneſſed the Excellency of the *Seed's* Power, exerciſed the Antitype of their typical Circumciſion, which they bore in the Fleſh, cloſely attended the *Seed's* labouring Power within and without them, were lighting Lamps

* 1 Sam. viii. † Aſſyrian Monarch. ‡ Babylonian Monarch.

Lamps in Judah, had a foretaſte and witneſſed the Sweetneſs of the *Love* of the *Seed* ſubſtancially manifeſting in the next Order of Divine Government. Withall the *Seed's Power* was uncharitably handled by thoſe ſitting in the ſeat of Moſes, who was intruſted with Divine Power, and from Moſes it legally deſcended throughout the Second Order of God's Government unto Chriſt, but it was not conſidered, that Divine *Power* was not to be uſed as a Tool in the hands of Superiors to inforce their Traditions and be a Sword to ſmite the Defaulters, although ſitting on Moſes's Seat; they paid no regard, that God's *Power* is tempered with meekneſs, as was typified by Moſes, in poſſeſſion of Divine Power had not availed himſelf of it againſt his idolatrous Brethren though *Maran Atha* to themſelves, offered himſelf to the Lord to be blotted out of the Lord's Book for the Sin of his Brethren; * the Divine *Power* intended to bring the People to the Fear of God, in that Fear to be more careful to attend the *Seed's* Labour in them; theſe Superiors † ſcreened themſelves behind Divine Power to drive the careleſs a greater diſtance from their attention: Hypocriſy in fulneſs! Had this Evil been either prevented from taking root or extirpated, when rooted during this ſecond order, the exchange of this with the third Order of Divine Government would have proved a Feaſt of Tabernacle for the reſignation of *Power* and Judah had entered with greater Excellency and Glory the third, than all Iſrael entered the ſecond Order of Divine Government. Alas! Judah, Jeruſalem and Temple blazed in their Wrath's conſuming Fire at the End of the ſecond to a greater horror, than did befall the very Egyptians at the expiration of the *Seed's* firſt Order of Government. Woe was brought in theſe Days upon thee by thy own generated Wrath. O! Seed of Abraham (the Righteous) who received under a ſealed covenant this promiſe of the *Seed*, great would his rejoicing have been, could his eyes have ſeen, and his Spirit worſhipped him in that Subſtance, whom Judah in the Subſtance of thy Seed beheldeſt, but deſpiſeſt and condemneſt in thy Wrath, thy fiery Violence would have thoroughly conſumed thee, had not the *Love* of God, then in the appearance of Jeſus's Subſtance, the very Divine *Seed* in this Seed of Abraham, previouſly commenced ſole Governor. p. 1. 18

* Exo. xxxii. 32. Deeply repenting of his ordered Slaughter of 3000.

† Though Maſters in Iſrael and their Diſciples, ſwore to all their Maſter's words.

Third

Third and Laſt Æra of Time in Manhood, under the

Third and Laſt Order of Love's *Government.*

1 IN 4154 of Men's renting in Generations, when the *Seed's Power* after 1505 years of his Government had reſigned unto *Love* the right Hand in the Throne, and had entered his Reſt or Sabbath in the very Tabernacle of *Love*, which was then in triumphant Victory over Men's Wrath, ~~conſuming~~ Fire and Hypocriſy gained by ſuffering herſelf to be crucified on the curſed Tree of Knowledge of Evil, grown out of Men's Will's Imaginations improving his own Curſe by uſurpation. Which with all its connections *Love* abſorbed and became the Curſe herſelf to recover Abraham's, yea, all Adam's Seed, burning in the ~~conſuming~~ Fire of their Wrath, draw and conſtrain them to attend to her Charms and Tenderneſs (a new and a moſt certain Operation)* and Labour to fulfil all coming Men unto the Righteouſneſs of God, in her all Fatherly Promiſes are fulfilled, her Labour is very Reſt, requires no aſſiſtance of even *Power*'s Shadow, for her conſtraining Tenderneſs exceeds the very Force of *Power* in its ſummit: The blending her with Laws, commandments and Diſcipline of Imagination, is Abomination forbidden, † by Law no mixture was allowed even in the Order of *Power*'s Government.

2 *Love* has fulfilled the very Commandments, Laws, Ordinances and Statutes of God's Power. She herſelf is the whole Law, that maketh perfect, what *Power* could not, and is of a general cheerfully charming acceptation, in her is neither Power nor fear, to wit, active; they who cannot be conſtrained by her are prevented by Fear and Wrath ſhe cannot admit in her Order of Government Threatning, Noting, Excommunication, Anathema nor Maran Atha. He who cannot be conſtrained by her, is Maran Atha to himſelf, is Wrath, is never quenching Fire, is the never dying Worm, is Death in a miſerable Life, and a miſerable not dying from Life in the Region of Darkneſs, an addition of exhibiting, diſowning in form,

A.1.18

* John ~~xxii~~. 34. † Numbers xx. 11.

form, is thruſting the miſerable into greater Miſery, not conſonant with Charity. Altho' *Love* has the command and diſpoſal of all *Power* in Heaven and on Earth, yet needed ſhe not to avail herſelf of it. Such a Governor, and ſuch an Order of Government cannot be ſuperſeded, muſt perpetuate to the End of Generations and in all Eternity.

3 The Promiſe of this Order was the firſt in the Father's Goſpel,* has appeared in the Subſtance of Jeſus, is now Subſtance and Spirit, *Humanity* and *Divinity*, is Immanuel, the God amongſt and within us Generations living theſe 1757 years in the Order of *Love's* Government; *Love* having abſorbed Divine *Power*, conſequently in poſſeſſion of it, takes, nay, needs no aſſiſtance, withal bears oppoſition from *Wrath* miſtaken for *Power* in Men, for Man is not *Power*'s place.

4 *Love's* inceſſant Labour is abſorbing Wrath, its evil Imaginations, Hypocriſy, conſuming Fire and their Matrix, which is Men's Will through all Generations of ſuch (who come and give themſelves up to *Love's* conſtraining Charms and fulfilling Tenderneſs,) down to the laſt Generation, *Love* (being the Centre of the First Order and Circumference of the *Laſt* Order: The Creator and Fulfiller unto her own Righteouſneſs (meaſures for her Circumference in Time by α and ω 1800 years) at whoſe period ſhe fills up her triumphant Hoſt of Saints innumerable. It is not only unſafe to add but alſo to ſubtract from *Love;* and it is Hypocriſy to hide *Wrath* behind *Power*, becauſe it is poluting the Order of *Love*, and it is violent Robbery (though but practicable in evil Imagination) and not in fact to wreſt Divine *Power* out of its Reſt, and rob *Divinity* from *Humanity* indiviſible in the Bride Chamber of the Father. The poluters of *Love's* Order are compared by Jeſus " with the Servant " who *ſmites his fellow Servants* with Anathema and feaſting " himſelf on Riches and drinking Honor in Company with " the wealthy and mighty, and at the Lord's coming will " find himſelf to have been all the while the *Maran Atha*, " which he flung upon others, and *receive his portion with* " *the Hypocrites.*" † This paſſage explains what is meant by a Hypocrite: it is not a mere Diſſembler, who is but a Child of Mother Hypocriſy, the very Analyſis of the word points at this Matrice, ſkulking with Imaginations behind revealed Truth, to do Violence to Revelation, eclipſe *Love* with a cloud charged with Lightning and Thunder, in

p. 5. 18

* Gen. iii. 15. † Matt. xxiv. 48--51.

order to ſway the Ignorant; they oppoſe *Love's* order of Government, though *Love* is exalted in Theory amongſt the Hypocrites, yet as it were put a Hook in one Hand and a Whip in her other, with the latter to whip out of her Preſence and with the former ſtrike wounds to draw into her charms. How prepoſterous! They who by Education, by teaching and leading of Hypocrites or their ignorant Diſciples, have been kept in the Region of ~~cold~~ Wrath, will, ere long, ſee who they are, that teach them, for

5 *Love* has bruiſed the Head of the Serpent Will, yields it to Obedience; has condenſed Wrath's ~~conſuming~~ Fire into the anointing Oil, and has regenerated Wrath itſelf into Divine Power; has reſtored *Humanity* to her Place and Image, anointed her into the Righteouſneſs of God, yea, has made *Humanity* her abode and fills the Throne in the Original of God, is now the Parent of thoſe, who glory both in her *Divinity* and *Humanity* alike, them ſhe calls her Mountains, * whereon ſhe builds her Church, holds up her Enſign in her Silence, and appoints them ſeaſonably to ſound Truth with Voices as Trumpets of Silver refined ſeven Times unto Faith,† not ſoldered together of Pieces, but out of one ſolid Piece ſtretched in its due Length and Shape, under the Hammer of unintermitting (not periodical) denying and circumciſing the Fleſh of its Wrath; and altho' this Enſign in latter Days is ſeen, and a Trumpet is heard in the Valleys between the Mountains, yea, are dewed with Tears of Compaſſion from the Church on theſe Mountains, yet like unto the Daughter of Ammon, they glory in their flowing Valleys (are rich and abounding) they truſt in their Treaſures, ſaying, "Who (what Evil) ſhall come unto us." ‡ Such is the covert, which eating of Riches and drinking of Honors, Hypocriſy, the Wealthy and Mighty hold up before the Eyes of ſuch, as ſubmit to their Wrath, are blindfolded, that they cannot behold the incomparable Beauty of *Love*, are rendered callous, that they cannot be charmed nor fulfilled.

6 Thus Hypocriſy, in League with Covetouſneſs and Might, exerciſe Wrath under the ſubterfuge of Divine *Power*, is not aſhamed thus to blaſpheme *Love* by attempting to ſit on the Throne with her, to render her conſtraining Tenderneſs of no effect. Can carnal Love, in all her extent of Lawfulneſs, conſtrain without even a ſhadow of Power, and ſhall Divine *Love* need Power's Aſſiſtance? Very Hypocriſy ought to be aſhamed of ſuch Blaſphemy. Surely

* Iſaiah xviii. 3 † Pſalm xiii. 2. ‡ Jerem. xlix. 4.

Surely they cannot barefacedly nor ignorantly ſubſtitute their *Wrath* for divine *Power*, nor vice verſâ, which cannot, by Men ever ſo cunning, be exorciſed out of his reſt in *Love*, unleſs by deception, as Samuel out of his Grave, by the Witch of Endor.* This ſeems the very Blaſphemy ſtreaming out of the Dragon's Serpent-mouth after the Church under Order of *Love*'s Government, theſe 727 Years,† with ſuch Energy, Craft and Cunning, that even, to this Day, the very Elect of the Religious are not aware of, though themſelves labouring to purge the Lord's Floor theſe many Years. Such is the deſtroying Violence exerciſed at the very Period of Time's Flux by the leagued Hypocriſy, Coveteouſneſs and Wrath, entrenching a mighty and numerous Army (of Lovers of of their own ſelves, of Coveteous, of Boaſters, of Proud, &c. loving a Form of Godlineſs, but denying the Power thereof) within their Bul-works of Ramparts, caſematted with ſubterraneous Defences and Retreats, they hold their conſultations in ſcrinio by Candle (of Mephitic) Light: they will not, therefore cannot avail themſelves to profit of this laſt divine Viſitation in the Order of *Love's* tenderly conſtraining Government.

7 Thus ſhadowed by Wings of Darkneſs,‡ the coveteous and the Hypocrites with the Mighty are like Grape-vines planted in ſhadowed Places, where the ſtraight Rays of Light againſt their Nature do not curve into, therefore their Grapes can yield but ſour Juice: Divine Teſtimony, ſounded by Iſaias, declares, that when they (as actually) are ripe in their Flower (prime or fulneſs) the Reapers ſhall ſtep forth with Pruning-hooks in their Hands, and at the Signal of their Wrath's blazing in its ~~conſuming~~ Fire, to cut down both Sprigs and Vines and throw them in Heaps, (Congeries, as the Remains of the Antediluvians to be ſeen this very Day, not to be preſerved 4256 Years, as the Antediluvians) but to ſerve for Meat to the Birds in the Summer, and for Lay-ſtalls to the Quadrupeds in the Winter.‖

MEMORANDUM.

Men's Age, before the Deluge, reached from eight to nine Centuries and upwards.

Men's Age, from the Deluge to Iſrael's Emigration out of Egypt, from four and an half to two Centuries.

Men's Age, from Iſrael's Emigration to Chriſt, rated at one and an half Century.

Men's Age, ſince Chriſt to this Day, ſeldom exceeds one Century.

Sacred

* 1 Sam. xxviii. 7----12. † Rev. xii. 13-15. ‡ Iſaiah xviii. 1.
‖ Iſaiah xviii. 5, 6, and Rev. xiv. 17, 18. Ditto xix. 17.

Sacred Chronology

Of the *Seed's* fatherly myſtic Goſpel of Promiſe; of Phyſics; of Laws by the *Seed's Power*; of Hiſtory, ſacred and prophane, of the fatherly Goſpel manifeſted and ſubſtanciated by *Seed's Love*; and of Revelations by *Love*, linked or interlinked with ſtarry Rotations and Revolutions, knoting Time's Flux.

1 CHRONOLOGY is (as per preceding Advertiſement held up) a Flux of Time knoted in preciſe Places with both ſtarry Rotations and Revolutions, and the *Seed's* fatherly Goſpel of *Promiſes;* of Phyſics; of Laws; by the *Seed's Power;* of Hiſtory, ſacred and profane; of the fatherly Goſpel manifeſted and ſubſtanciated by the *Seed's Love*, and of Revelations by *Love*, all linked or interlinked together as in one Chain held by the Angel (of Covenant*) who is the God of Eternity, yea, Eternity itſelf. Starry Witneſſes are divine Records, written by the Lord and Creator, out of his own Centre of Love, with the Pen of Wiſdom in the aſtral Heavens, as per Job xvi. 19. Pſalm xix. 1-----6.

2 Starry Witneſſes, here alluded to, are planetary Cycles, meaſuring certain Diſtances of Time's Flux, which Diſtances or Periods are meaſured from the Moment that a certain Planet, in a certain Hour, appears on the Eaſt Horizon, Meridian, or on the Weſt Horizon to that time, when the ſame Planet, on the ſame Hour, re-enters the ſame Point of Heaven, the elapſed Time between the Planets' Appearances, firſt and ſecond Time at the ſame Place, is called the proper Cycle of the Planet. Two or more Planets, appearing together at one Hour in a Point of the Heaven, is called a Conjunction, the elapſed Time between this and the next Conjunction, is called their common Cycle, and when all Planets meet in or near one Point or Meridian of the Heaven, this is called a general Conjunction, the elapſed Time from one to the next ſimilar Conjunction, is called their general Cycle common to them all.

3 This

* Rev. xx. 1.

3 This Earth, his Moon and the Sun are Planets univerſally known: When the Earth abſolves 19 of his proper Cycles, and (as per common Acceptation) the Sun as many (N. B. the obſervation being made on the Sun, but here transferred to the Earth) and his Moon abſolves of her proper Cycles 28, they then perform a Conjunction in the Heaven, which is called their Cycle in common, or common Cycle, the elapſed Time meaſures 532 Years nearly, this Cycle, for convenience, is hereafter called *Tellunar* from Tellus the Earth, and Luna the Moon.

4. 15 Tellunars bring about a general Conjunction of all Planets, and their general common Cycle meaſures 7980 years Time's Flux: Every Cycle, therefore, is a Knote to Time's Flux, whereon all, what is held up in the firſt Paragraph, knote with their Dates the Flux of Time, and they link and interlink with planetary Knotings: A general common Cycle is meaſured by the Earth with 7980 of his proper Cycles; by Venus with 5320; by Mercury with 39906; by the Sun with 47880; by Mars with 3990; by Jupiter with 665; and by Saturn with 266 of his proper Cycles, all which foreſaid proper Cycles expired with the great general Cycle of 7980 Years, in the Autumnal Equinox of the Year 1186 of our Lord,* this general Conjunction viſible to and admired by all then obſerving Eyes, is a Witneſs in Dignity not inferior to ſacred Records in the Scripture; thus Cycles are ſtanding divine Records in the Heaven, and knots on Time's Flux.

5 Nothing impedes a preciſe Retroſpect from our preſent 1790 Year of our Lord: Let 604 (which is the elapſed Time between 1186 and 1790) be added to the great Cycle of 7980, the Reſult is a Period of 8584 Years, which leads back to Time's Flux, knoted with the Date of God's renewed Tabernacle to fulfil *Humanity* (rented in two *Perſonages*, one *Male* and the other *Female*) into the Righteouſneſs of God.

6 *Love*, the Centre of Godhead, circumſcribing and centering the Subſtance of Jeſus, manifeſted in the Year 4121 of Men's fall out of two Perſonages into many Generations, after their Diſmiſſion out of the Garden of Eden: This period 4121 increaſed with 604 and 1186 is equal to 5911, this ſubtracted from 8584, the Remnant 2673 Years is the Period of Time, which both Male and Female did ſpend in

* Six Years before the great blood-ſhed at Aſkalon in Judea, where Richard the Lion Heart and Saladin the Saracen were the Chiefs of the bloody Actors or Cains.

in the Celebration of God's renewed Tabernacle before their Breach of the ſixth Sabbath, for which they forfeited God's Righteouſneſs as far they had improved therein, as alſo the divine *Seed*, in whoſe Virtue they grew, item God's *Image* nearly approached to God's *Original*, and their heavenly Place in the divine Soul (by Moſes's Garden) thus the renewed Tabernacle's Period of 3192 Years, lacked 519 Years for the fulfilling of Men, who broke their Reſt or Sabbath in God's Habitation or Tabernacle, after a quiet attending at the *Seed's* Labour for 2673 Years.

7 In the firſt of Geneſis we read theſe words—" In the beginning God created the Heavens and the Earth:" This firſt Book of ſacred Writings is compiled with myſtic Anecdotes, which from concurrent divine Revelations can ſafely be given thus: Eternity (God's Identity, as per Sam.*) from his Pavilions of Darkneſs † converged the Rays of his *Will* and *Power* into his own Centre (the Dwelling or Tabernacle of *Love*, *Wiſdom* and *Light*) from this Centre, *Will*, *Power*, *Love*, *Wiſdom* and *Light* in one *Seed* ſtreamed into Darkneſs, enlightened of its Pavilions to a Diſtance as was decreed, wherein *Power* from his *Throne* flowed his ſecret Sperm; Objects then manifeſted pleaſing unto *Will*, this ſecret Sperm was multiplied and increaſed, ſubliming ſix Times from Glory to Glory, in each ſublimed Glory manifeſted Objects harmonious with the ſubliming Light's Luſtre; in this Order the fourth ſublimation (or Day of Creation, agreeable to the Moſaic Metonymy) manifeſted all viſible luminous, attended by numerous opaque Stars, together united and arranged in conjunction during two Sublimations (to wit, the fifth and ſixth Days of Creation) for the manifeſtation of *Humanity* to be in God's Image the preſumptive Sovereign of the whole Creation and Companion of God.

8 At *Humanity's* tranſlation into the ſeventh Sublimation, which commenced in the Eve of God's Reſt (or Tabernacle of ſeven temporary Sabbaths) all Stars (or Planets by repelling Virtue out of Eternity's Centre (the *Eaſt*) were diverged from their Stations, where they, until then, had continued in general Conjunction by their centrifugic Motion; henceforth in centrifugic Rotation revolve their projectile Race (or Revolutions) in Direction with the Flux of Time within God's enlightened Pavilions, amongſt Eternity's Rays, which inceſſantly converge into Eternity's Centre as an irreſiſtable Water's Draught into a Vortex (an

* 1 Sam. xv. 29. † 2 Sam. xxii. 12.

(an Effect known under the Appellation of *attracting Power* *) their projecting as a Stream through and out of the ſame Centre or Focus, conſtitutes what may be called repelling Virtue, all in Obedience to *Will* in *Wiſdom*; the converging Rays or Beams curve the planetary Race into a Circuit, † though differently as to their Parallaxes, yet all in one Direction, tending finally to aſſemble again in the *Eaſt*, to wit, in the ſaid Focus, whence they have projected (after each Planet has abſolved his appointed Meaſure of Revolutions) which on any ſhort Term can be made meeting in a general Conjunction by diminiſhing the different Parallaxes proportionally, ſhould it ſo pleaſe the Will and Eternal *Wiſdom*; the Variety of Parallaxes is the Courſe of the planetary Independence of each other in reſpect to the keeping of the ſame Flux of Time in Meaſure, relative to the ſame Time's Gathering during the ſix Creation's Days, equal to one Tellunar of 532, preſent or third rate, or equal to $2\frac{1}{2}$ Tellunars, ſecond or middle Rate, or equal to 10 Tellunars, firſt Rate, and half a Tellunar of the third, or $1\frac{1}{4}$ of the ſecond and 5 of the firſt Rate (266) together 798 Years, affording 114 Years per Sabbath of the firſt Tabernacle, which ſame Sum of 798 Years affords 133 Years for each of the ſix Creation's Days. Theſe ſix Days, with the ſeven Sabbaths for *Humanity*'s fulfilling, fill up a Sum of 1596 Years, a Diſtance of three Tellunars, preſent or third Rate, $7\frac{1}{2}$ Tellunars, ſecond Rate, and 30 Tellunars, firſt Rate; and is a fifth Part of 7980 Years, or the length of a general common Cycle.

9 *Humanity* being in fulneſs of God's *Image* at the commencing of the Tabernacle's firſt Sabbath, was ſo forth for her fulfilling into divine *Original* received in God's Reſt, or in the ſevenfold ſabbathical Tabernacle (by Moſes called the Garden of Eden) the Stars or Planets, in creation's fulneſs ſince 532 years of Time's gathering, continued henceforth in centrifugic Motion 266 Years ſtill gathering of Time, in waiting for the manifeſtation of *Humanity* (their Sovereign) then they ſet out together ſinging, accompanied the ſhouting Parent of the Sons of God, ‡ joined projectile to their centrifugic Motion, to keep and point out the future preciſe Flux of Time, now under the knoting Hand

* Firſt aſſumed and publiſhed in that Appellation by Jacob Bœhm the Teutonic Theoſopher, in his Work called Myſterium Magnum, wrote in 1624, the laſt Year of his Life; which Appellation had, in about half a Century later, Sir Iſaac Newton's Acceptation.

† Pſalm xix. 6. ‡ Job xxxviii. 7.

Hand of God the Creator, to fix the Dates and Periods of each Sabbath, celebrated by *Humanity* in the Tabernacle of God, where in his eternal *Will*, ever ſince the Eve of this temporary Tabernacle (or God's dwelling with *Humanity*) has ceaſed from temporary Motion (which was employed during the ſix Creation's Days) henceforth for ever reſts in Light's Silence and Quiet, therein exalts the ſeventh into the eighth Sublimation without Motion, elſe it would not be Reſt, in which *Reſt Humanity*, from a perfect *Image* during the ſeven Sabbaths, was to have been fulfilled to a perfect *Original* of, and united in God for ever by the Labor of the *Seed*.* *Humanity's* Reſt in quiet during this ſeventh Sublimation in God's ſevenfold ſabbathical Tabernacle appears (as above ſtated) to be rated equal with the Labour of the ſix Creation's Days, each Creation by Gathering and Tabernacle by Flux ſeverally at 798 and together 1596 years.

10 *Humanity*, within 40 Hours of her fulneſs unto *Divinity*, ſwooned into a deep Lethargy, though ſurrounded with all Powers or Virtues of Life ſo near the fulneſs of God's Righteouſneſs and the eternal Sabbath, the Bride-chamber of God, when Time's Flux filling its Circle was within the Contact of the Focus for its thorough abſorbation: The repelling Stream, iſſuing agreeable to *Wiſdom*, diverged, and by its Virtue removed from the Preſence of *Will* the ſwooned *Humanity* in her Lethargy at the moving End of Time's Circle (whoſe other End remains always in the *Eaſt* immoveable) the Circle opened into an Arch was conſtrained to ſhoot forth in length of three equal Arches more, Time's Flux was reverted in a Reflux and ſtopt in the *Weſt* after forming a Cochlea of four Times 798, in all 3192 Years diſtant from the *Eaſt*.

11 *Humanity* now in the *Weſt*, yet in God's Tabernacle at the Period of the ſeventh Sabbath, but now the Date of the firſt of Sabbaths in this renewed Tabernacle, finds *herſelf* rented in two Perſonages, one *Male* and the other *Female*, their Sabbaths were rated at 456 Years per Sabbath, to wit, mean or ſecond Rate. Men now two in Company celebrated five of theſe Sabbaths in Order, Still and Quiet; but the ſixth they broke with one Conſent, were both diſmiſſed on Eden falling and renting in numerous Generations, at the ſame Rate and Mode as the living Creatures did to their Obſervation; for the Sake of fulfilling theſe Generations into the Righteouſneſs of God, the broken

* Always to be underſtood the *Seed* of *Will*, *Power*, *Love*, *Wiſdom*, and *Light*.

broken Sabbaths and Tabernacle were reſpited at the third Rate of $7\frac{1}{2}$ nearly for one firſt Rate Sabbath.

12 Repelling Virtue iſſued again in Mercy, and for a full Allowance for the many Generations lengthened the *Cochleam* of Time's Flux to a *Weſt* Point further than the firſt, in order to grant a plentuous Tabernacle of 5929 Years, and rated each of its ſeven Sabbaths at 847 Years. Thus Time's Flux was a ſecond Time reverted into a Reflux to this laſt *Weſt*, which received the Knot of 6794 before Chriſt and gives Date to the *general common Cycle*. In this *Weſt* begins the firſt Æra in the Infancy of reſpited Time under the firſt Order of the *Seed's* fatherly Government, which *Seed* promiſed itſelf to be Men's and their Generations forwarding unto the Righteouſneſs of God: This being the firſt, was followed with many more Promiſes, Fondlings and Soothings, in a Meaſure that the firſt Order of the *Seed's* Government was a Goſpel of altogether fatherly familiarity. The firſt Sabbath of this reſpited Tabernacle expired, when Time had flown 847 Years from *Weſt* to *Eaſt*, in the 160th. Year of Methuſaleh, 3274 Years before Chriſt, or the *Seed's* Manifeſtation in Subſtance of *Love*; and 2465 before Chriſt the Deluge took place, becauſe of the Generations not attending at the *Seed's* Labor to forward them unto the Righteouſneſs of God, they generated in their Will Imaginations, Wrath and Hypocriſy, nevertheleſs the *Seed* continued, after the Deluge, to hold up the ſame fatherly Goſpel of Promiſes, exerciſed all attending with the ſame Labor, in ſhort continued the firſt Order of his Government unto the ſecond Sabbath, which expired 39 Years after the Deluge, at the Birth of Salah; and the third Sabbath expired 28 Years before Moſes's Birth, and 108 Years before the ſecond Æra.

13 The 1472d. Year before Chriſt is the Date of the fore-mentioned ſecond Æra of Time in Adult under the ſecond Order of the *Seed's* Government, exerciſing his *Power* ~~by~~ Commandments, Laws and Statutes to compel the Unattentives to attendance on the *Seed's* laboring *Power*; the 739th. Year of the ſecond Æra expired the fourth Sabbath; at the Expiration of 1505 Years *Seed's* Labor in Power commenced the third and laſt Æra of Time in Manhood (Time having, at this Moment, flown 4154 Years from *Weſt* to *Eaſt*) to wit, the third and laſt Order of Government. The *Seed* now ſubſtantiated in *Love* under the Appellation of *Jeſus*, in his 33d. Year of age by his Death manifeſting the very Righteouſneſs of God, united then Humanity

p. 5. 18

nity and Divinity in the Throne, to which the very *Power* of the *Seed* gave the right Hand, and immerſed himſelf into *Love*, in this Tabernacle for ever to reſt with the eternal *Will:* All Promiſes are fulfilled in *Love;* her Order of Government is a not blended *Unity;* her Charms conſtrain and her Tenderneſs fulfils all, who *loath* Hypocriſy, Wrath, Imaginations and their Matrix *Self-will*. *Love* requires no farther Preparation, but that *Loathing*, nor human Help, for though *Love* poſſeſſes all Power at reſt in her, and may exerciſe it both in Heaven and on Earth, yet does ſhe not avail herſelf of it. The 81ſt. Year of the third Æra expired the fifth Sabbath, and the 928th. Year of the third Æra expired the ſixth Sabbath. To be more preciſe in the Nature of Time's Flux during the general common Cycle of 7980 Years, which is the greateſt Part of theCochlea's length circumſcribing by Flux of Time the Ocean of the three Æras, and the three revealed Orders of divine Government, holding up the everlaſting Goſpel, finally leading by the Arch ſhaped of the firſt Tabernacle's Circle, through the gathering to the Oozing Place of Time out of Eternity, all which appears inthe General Tables at the end; but in this Place is offered a ſpecial Table for the 7980 Years Time's Flowing, during the general common Cycle.

TABLE

TABLE

Of the general common Cycle of 7980 *Years,*

Beginning 6794 Years before Chriſt with the renewed Tabernacle for Humanity, rented in Man and Woman, ending 1186 Years after Chriſt.

				6794	B.C.
213	1	Tellunar at 213 years, m. rate, expires	213	6581	
426	2	ditto ditto - -	213	6368	
456	I.	Sabbath at 456 years per Sabbath expires	30	6338	
639	3	Tellunar at m. r. expires - -	183	6155	
852	4	ditto dito - - -	213	5942	
912	II.	Sabbath at ditto expires - -	60	5882	
1065	5	Tellunar at m. r. expires - -	153	5729	
1278	6	ditto ditto - -	213	5516	
1368	III.	Sabbath at ditto expires - -	90	5426	
1491	7	Tellunar at m. r. expires - -	123	5303	
1704	8	ditto ditto - - -	213	5090	
1824	IV.	Sabbath at ditto expires - -	120	4970	
1917	9	Tellunar at m. r. expires - -	93	4877	
2130	10	ditto ditto -	213	4664	
2280	V.	Sabbath at ditto expires - -	150	4514	
2343	11	Tellunar at m. r. expires -	63	4451	
2556	12	ditto ditto - -	213	4238	
2673	VI.	Sabbath broke 63 years before its period by Men: the 13th. Tellunar wanting 96 years, Men diſmiſſed the Tabernacle after 2673 years' celebration, rented in gnrtions. 15th. Tellunar, middle rate, would have expired here. Wants of 3 rate Tel.	117	4121	
			13		
3192	6	Tellunar at 532 third rate expires	519	3602	
3520	I.	Sabbath at 847 years expires - -	328	3274	
3724	7	Tellunar at third rate expires -	204	3070	
4256	8	ditto Shem 24 years of age - -	532	2538	
4367	II.	Sabbath 39 years after the Deluge - -	111	2427	
4783	9	Tellunar 45 years after circumci. covenant	421	2006	
5214	III.	Sabbath 28 years before Moſes's birth	426	1580	
5320	10	Tellunar 2 years before Iſrael's emigration	106	1474	
5852	11	ditto Solomon 1 year of age -	532	942	
6061	IV.	Sabbath 10 years after Jehoahas dead -	209	733	
6384	12	Tellunar 7 years after Judah's enlargement	323	410	
6908	V.	Sabbath 81 years after the third Æra -	524	114	A.C.
6916	13	Tellunar 122 after the birth of Jeſus -	8	122	
7448	14	ditto 654 after ditto -	532	654	
7755	VI.	Sabbath 961 after ditto - -	307	961	
7980	15	General cycle common to all planets	225	1186	

The

The general Tables of Time's Flux

Are Archieves for the following principal Dates, from Time's Oozing out of Eternity, its gathering duriug the ſix Creation's Days, and its circular flowing through its gathering to the Oozing Place into Eternity.

1 THE ſix Days of Creation, at 133 common Years per Creation's Day, fill an Age of 798 Years as ſaid before. This Age is one-tenth of the general common Cycle analyzed in the preceding Table, only an unincumbered Diſcerner can obſerve an Oozing of Time out of Eternity's Focus, and its gathering as it were at the Side of the Focus in a Lake or Reſervoir of the Creation's Age, during *Will's Motion* of the Creator, which ceaſe and reſt both *Will* and his *Motion* henceforth forever in *Love*.

p. 18 2 Time and Planets ſkirted the Lake by flowing an Age, whilſt God's Reſt appointed the fulfilling of *Humanity's* perfect *Image* further during a ~~Sabbathical Seaſon~~ to a perfect *Original* of God, whoſe Completion required Quiet and Reſt (in Hebrew, Sabbath.) *Humanity* during this Time had in God her Dwelling (Hebrew Tabernacle.) Seven temporary Sabbaths filled a Tabernacle, and the eighth Sabbath is Eternal: The Age of this Tabernacle of Reſt analogizes with the Creation's Age; each of the ſeven Sabbaths meaſured 114 Years; thus 798 Years fill up the Meaſure of Time's firſt flowing in the Circle ſkirting the Time gathered within the Lake or Age of Creation. Thus Time from its Oozing out of Eternity and gathering during *Creation*, is equal to its flowing up to the fulneſs of *Humanity's Tabernacle*; each *Creation* and *Humanity's Tabernacle* at 798 Years Age accompliſh a Meaſure of 1596 Years Period.

3 *Humanity* being rented, after the firſt *Tabernacle*, in two Perſonages, commence for their fulfilling a new Tabernacle Age of 3192 Years of Time's Flux in a Cochlea, to ſkirt the Ocean or Receptacle of the intended divine Grace by next. This new Tabernacle Age allowed 456 Years per Sabbath; in this Tabernacle the two Perſonages (Male and Female) enjoyed Reſt and Quiet during five Sabbaths; but at the Expiration of the 393d. Year of the ſixth Sabbath, they

they broke Reſt (or Sabbath) were diſmiſſed the Tabernacle and alighted on Eden (now Earth) when the Meaſure of Time had filled up a Period of 4269 Years: It is obſerved that this Tabernacle and the general common Cycle have the 1596th. Year of Creation for their common date: After the breaking of the ſixth Sabbath *Humanity's* Rent in two was now liable to rent at a greater Rate to many Generations, for whoſe ~~fulfilling~~ a Reſpite of a Tabernacle was granted, whoſe Meaſure contains 5929 Years of Time's Flux (allowing 847 Years per Sabbath) this ſkirted the deepned Ocean of God's Indulgence with the *Cochlea*, repreſented in the Myſtical Figure at the Head of this Arm, and formed by Time's firſt Reflux (a Motion exceeding human Senſe) flying to the firſt *Weſt* Point, in all 3192 Years diſtant from the *Eaſt*, had departed from this firſt *Weſt* knoted with D, and flown 798 Years to C, 798 to B, 798 to A, and at the 279th. Year Time's Flux was ſtopt in E, after a Flux of 2673 Years, and repelled into a ſecond Reflux back 5410 Years, to the ſecond *Weſt* Point, knoted with F, 2737 Years beyond the firſt *Weſt*, whilſt the Ocean of God's Indulgence deepened ſince the Reflux to this ſecond *Weſt*, Time again flowed 343 Years to the Knot C, then 798 to B, 798 to A, 798 to D, 455 to the ſecond *Weſt* F, 343 to Knot C, 798 to B, 798 to A, and from Knot A it has to this 1790 of our Lord flown 779 Years, in all 5911 Years *Eaſt*ward; this added to the Diſtance made by Time from its firſt *Weſt* Point, to wit, 2673, makes up a flowing of 8584 Years; from this ſubtract the general Cycle 7980 remain 604 Years; theſe added to 1186 of our Lord, give the preſent Year 1790 to fill up the Apocaliptical Numericals ∞ 1000 and ω 800, is but adding 10 Years to 1790. p. 1. 18

4 The Year 4269 of the Creation, which is the 4121 before Chriſt, is that grievous Epocha of Men, to wit, one Male and one Female, when they commenced renting in Generations. This Year gives alſo Date to the firſt Æra of Time in Infancy, and to the cheering firſt Order of the *Seed's** Fatherly Government, as alſo to the *general Cycle*. Numerous divine Promiſes were held up to the firſt Generations, and they were treated with all fatherly Affections during this Order. They increaſed to the Number of eleven Millions before they ſaw the Face and knew the Nature of Death. *Adam* the only in this great Number had ſeen *Abel*'s Corps.

5 In

* See the Note of 9th. Paragraph, laſt preceding.

5 In the 5199 of Creation, 3191 before Chriſt, the 81ſt. Year of the ſecond Sabbath, died *Adam*, lamented above Meaſure by eight Generations and their Patriarchs, to wit, *Seth*, *Enos*, *Cainan*, *Mahalaleel*, *Jared*, *Enoch*, *Methuſaleh* and *Lamech*. This new and horrid Spectacle printed a moſt grievious Impreſſion in the Minds of all Beholders; but they had, in 57 Years after, the moſt comfortable Reconciliation: Seven of the aforeſaid ſurviving Patriarchs were made Witneſſes of *Enoch*'s Tranſlation without teſting of Death.

p. 1. 18 6 In the 5311 of Creation, ~~3134~~ before Chriſt, *Seth*, the firſt born of Adam's Survivers in the holy Line, died in the 1041ſt. Year of the firſt Æra, in his 912 Years of Age, about the 1000th. Year of Cain's Deſcent's Giantic or Tyrannic Government, which is the firſt Year of *Seth*'s own Deſcent connecting with Giant's Daughters. The Children of this new Connection adopted (as the Giants) a Government of their own Imaginations, which they ſcreened behind the *Seed's* Order of Government, deceived their Brethren and cauſed them to apoſtatize from the *Seed's* Order: Theſe Founders of Hypocriſy were admired in general as mighty Potentates, more Renown than the Giants; both Syſtems of Will Government increaſed evermore in Wrath and Hypocriſy.

7 *Enos*, *Mahalaleel*, *Cainan* and *Jared* ſucceſſively died, before *Noah* reached his 366th. Year, who in his 500 of Age, to his great Grief, heard the *Seed's* Complaints, which had not as yet manifeſted his *Power*, yet Men had in their Will imagined Wrath and exerciſed Violence; none being excepted of the then Millions of Men but Noah. Note, *Methuſaleh* and *Lamech* being then alive, a plain Proof they had participated of the prevailing Corruption, yet not in ſo great a Meaſure as to be ſwept away with the Deluge; but died naturally, to wit, *Lamech* 5 Years and *Methuſaleh* few Days before the Deluge, which drowned Giants, mighty Men and their Subjects, in 5925 of Creation, 600 of Noah, 98 of Shem, and 2465 before Chriſt.

8 In 5963 of Creation, 2427 before Chriſt, the third Sabbath expired; and in 6014 of Creation, and 2376 before Chriſt, and 88 after the Deluge, *Nimrod*, great grand Son of *Noah*, in *Hypocriſy* and *Wrath* run before the *Seed*'s Manifeſtation of *Power*, ſat up a carnal Empire (now of univerſal Acceptation.) *Noah* died in 6275 of the Creation, and in 6278 was *Abram* born, in whoſe Days Nimrod's Empire

* Gen. vi. 11.

Empire ſo infected the Generations, that *Abram*, in his 70th. of Age, was the only in the *Seed*'s Order, and the only one, with whom, after a ~~29~~ Years farther probation, 24
the *Seed* could enter a Covenant to ſtrengthen his Promiſe
2013 (then to ~~2108~~ Years ſtanding Goſpel) that he would ſubſtantiate in *Abraham*'s Seed (this Manifeſtation appeared in ~~2013~~ 2108
Years after.)

9 In 6519 of Creation, 1871 before Chriſt, *Joſeph*, the Son of *Jacob*, who was the Son of *Iſaac*, who was the Son of *Abraham*, in his 17th. Year of Age was ſold in Egypt; here Iſrael's Bondage in Egypt takes Date. His Father *Jacob*, ſelf 66 in Family, became a Sojourner in Egypt in 6568, where he embraced his Son *Joſeph* in the 36 Years' Enjoyment of the Vice Roy's Character over that Kingdom, here Iſrael's Deſcent remained under ſeven Pharaos, from Rammiam to Amenemnes, 306 after *Joſeph* in Bondage, and increaſed at ſo uncommon a Rate, that at the Time of their Emigration out of Egypt, to wit, in 6918 of Creation, and 1472 B. C. they muſtered 600000 Men bearing Arms, were led by Moſes under the Manifeſtation of the *Seed*'s *Power*, then commencing his ſecond Order of Government, and the ſecond Æra of Time in Adult; which three great Events had ſaid Date in common. The next Year enſuing, when Iſrael was in the Wilderneſs of *Paran*, an univerſal Earthquake broke forth over the whole Face of the Earth, which was the very firſt and a new Thing to Men on Earth,* whence this Planet Earth ſuſtained a greater Revolution and Confuſion on its Surface and in its Bowels, than it received from the Deluge.†

10 From 6918 to 6958 *Iſrael* was ſuſpended in the Wilderneſs, to wit, 40 Years before Moſes received Divine Order to lead them on the Eaſt Side of *Jordan;* where *Moſes* was tranſlated after 120 Years living on Earth, and *Joſhua* led *Iſrael* into and divided Canaan amongſt the twelve Tribes. From *Joſhua* to *Samuel*'s Reſignation Iſrael numbered xv. Judges, within 465 Years; were then ſwaied by xxii. Kings in Judah and xviii. in Iſrael during 480 Years, unto the Babylonian Captivity, which happened 7902 of Creation and 245 after the fourth Sabbath. (Abramins (Bramins) Magi and Philoſophers in Aſia took their Riſe from the Teſtimonies held up by pious Iſraelites and Judah in Captivity, ſo as the Eſſenes in Judea and Therapeutes in Egypt were founded after the Captivity.)

70

* Numb. xvi. 30. † See ſecond Arm, 5th. and 6th. Paragraph.

70 Years being fulfilled, Judah was enlarged; in 7970 of Creation returned to Judea and continued henceforth without a King of their chooſing. In 8390 of the Creation manifeſted the *Seed* (according to the 4121 Years ſtanding Goſpel of Promiſe and Power) in the Fleſh of Abraham, whom the Angel called Jeſus.*

11 With the 8423 of Creation and 33 of Jeſus, commenced the third and laſt Æra of Time in Manhood under the third and glorious Order of the *Seed*'s Government, now manifeſting in ſubſtantiated *Love* (God and Man, to whom the *Seed*'s *Power* reſigned his Government.) This *Divine Humanity*, the moſt loving, amiable and tender Parent to all Generations, who of them by ſelf-denial render ſilent and inactive their own Will, to feel the conſtraining Charms and fulfilling Tenderneſs of *Love*, which in thoſe days were announced by her Meſſengers to all Nations on Earth, by open Teſtimonies of Examples and Precepts, audibly and viſibly, and alſo in Writings extant to this day, to wit, Paul's two Epiſtles to the Theſſalonians, ſent from Athens or Corinth the 19th. Year of the third Æra, the 52d. of our Lord, and the 8442d. of the Creation, which was the 12th. of Claudius's Reign. His Epiſtle to the Galations was wrote in Rome or Epheſus near the Time of the two former. The firſt to the Corinthians wrote in Epheſus or Philippi, brought to Corinth by Stephanas, Fortunatus, Achaicus and Timothy. Alſo the firſt to Timothy wrote either at Philippi in Macedonia, or at Laodicea in Phrygia Pacatiana; item his Epiſtle to Titus was wrote at Philippi in Macedonia: Theſe three Epiſtles were ſent in the 56th. of Chriſt and 2d. Year of Nero's Reign. The ſecond Epiſtle to the Corinthians was wrote at Philippi in Macedonia, and ſent by Titus and Lukas in the 3d. of Nero. Paul's Epiſtle to the Romans was, after his Enlargement, wrote at Corinth and ſent by Phebe, a female Miniſter of the Church at Cenchrea in the 4th. of Nero; his Epiſtle to the Epheſians was wrote at Rome and ſent by Tychicus in the 6th. of Nero; his ſecond to Timothy was wrote at Rome, when he had been the ſecond Time before Nero in the 7th. of his Reign; his to the Philippians ſent by Epaphroditas, alſo his to the Colloſſians ſent by Tychycus and Oneſimus, and the Epiſtle to Philemon ſent by Oneſimus, were all three wrote at Rome in the 8th. of Nero. Paul's Epiſtle to the Hebrews wrote at Rome or ſome where in Italy was ſent by Timothy in the 9th. of Nero. The Epiſtle

* Luke i. 31.

Epiſtle of St. James was wrote ſomewhere in Judea the 7th. or 8th. of Nero. (The Apoſtles had, for ſome Years, left Jeruſalem on account of Claudius's Perſecution againſt Chriſt's Followers in Jeruſalem, undertaken in favor of the Jews.) The Acts of the Apoſtles wrote by Luke, a conſtant Follower of Paul unto the 9th. Year of Nero, when Paul went into Spain and Luke into Greece, where he wrote and ſent them to a noble and wiſe Roman, high in Office ſomewhere in Greece. The firſt and ſecond Epiſtles of St. Peter were wrote in the Grecian Language at Rome in the 64th. of our Lord and 10th. of Nero. Soon after this both Peter and Paul were crowned Martyrs. Their Survivers of ability took in hand to write the Goſpel of *Love*, whilſt they were not under the Recognizance of the Perſecutor's Wrath.

12 In the 64th. of our Lord and 10th. of Nero, Matthew the Apoſtle wrote his Goſpel in Judea in the Hebrew Language for thoſe of the Jews. Mark, who had been Peter's Companion and Interpreter, at this Time Biſhop of Alexandria, wrote Peter's Goſpel in Latin for thoſe of that Nation and Language. Luke wrote in Greece and in that Country's Language the Goſpel of Paul,* which he likewiſe ſent to his Friend ~~Philemon~~; all three Goſpels were accompliſhed in the 10th. of Nero. John the Apoſtle received theſe three Goſpels at Epheſus for his Reviſion; he highly approved and certified the Truth contained therein, but found them defective of ſome remarkable Acts of Jeſus; he in the ſame Year wrote his Goſpel,† as in theſe Goſpels Jeſus's Prediction of the Temple's and Jeruſalem's Deſtruction is ſo preciſely noted: The World had ſix Years Peruſal of them. (All Readers muſt have been convinced of Jeſus's Divinity, when they, in the 7th. year, heard the minute fulfilling of Jeſus's Prediction, the Report of Jeruſalem's and Temple's thorough Deſtruction, after the Jewiſh raſh and deſperate never heard of reſiſting the formidable Roman Force;

* Underſtand, the Goſpel which Peter and Paul held up amongſt the Generations is what Marcus and Luke did write.

† Coſmus Alexandrinus lived in the 502d. Year of the third Æra, ſaid: John received at Epheſus, by the Hand of the Faithful, the Writings of the three Evangeliſts; ſaid, what they have, is well written, but Matters of importance were omitted, and being deſired by the Faithful, he alſo publiſhed his, as a Kind of Supplement, containing the Wedding at Cana and Nicodemus's Viſit; the Samaritan Woman; the Nobleman; the Blind born; the Anointing Woman; the Greek's coming to Jeſus; the waſhing of the Apoſtles' Feet, and the Promiſe of the Comforter.

this muſt have filled the World with Aſtoniſhment.) The firſt Epiſtle of John was wrote at Epheſus in the 47th. of the third Æra, in the 80th. Year of Chriſt and of John's Age, and the 2d. of Titus's Reign. John's ſecond and third Epiſtles alſo at Epheſus were wrote about the 6th. of Domitian's, his Revelation was wrote on the Iſland Patmos in his 93d. of age, 60th. of the third Æra and 12th. of Domitian.

13 In the Year 37 of the third Æra, which was the 70th. of our Lord and 8460th. of Creation, at the End of the 3d. Generation after Chriſt, which is the 48th. after the Eruption, the 65th. after the Deluge, and the 75th. from Men renting in Generations, Jeruſalem and Temple were deſtroyed, which as the Natural Types of Divine Antitypes would have received a very honorable diſcharge agreeable to their Dignity, for having been the Places ſanctified with the *Seed*'s Preſence in the Order of *Power*, and gave the Date of the moſt joyful Order of Divine Government in the ſubſtantiated *Love*, had not Men's Will in Obſtinacy perſiſted in the Continuance of the Spirit's *Power*, but cheerfully ſurrendered and obeyed the Charms of *Love*, which would have conſtrained them to give up their Service for legal Righteouſneſs at the Manifeſtation of its Antitype the Righteouſneſs of God. The appointed Miniſters of the Temple were its abominable Contaminators, they had rendered theſe Types thoroughly unfit for further Divine Notice; they were therefore permitted to be 42 Months* trodden under Foot by the Gentiles (the Romans) Daniel had a full View of Jeruſalem's Deſtruction in his prophetical Spirit,† the State of Jeſus's Followers then dwelling in Jeruſalem was alſo in his View,‡ his 70 Weeks or 490 Years was an Index to the following Incidents, to wit, the firſt 7 Weeks or 49 Years ended with the Rebuilding of the Temple; the next following 62 Weeks or 434 Years expired in the 9th. of Nero, who then opened the Gate of the long Perſecution (the cutting of the Meſſiah in his Members.§) This Gate's opening gave Date to the Millennium,‖ and the laſt Week or 7 Years expired

* Rev. xii. 2. † Dan. ix. 26, 27. ‡ Dan. xii. 11, 12. § Dan. ix. 26. ‖ Rev. xx. 2, 3, 4.

‖ The Perſecutions againſt Chriſt's Members were ordered by moſt Emperors, otherwiſe of reputation, but ſuperſtitious in their Pagan Religion, aſcribed all natural Incidents, as Famine, Peſtilence, &c. as ſent by their Gods jealous, their Adverſaries (the Chriſtians) were

expired with the Deſtruction of Jeruſalem; of theſe 7 Years Daniel takes the laſt 44½ Months, which he lays out, to wit, in 1290 Days or 43 Months, which is the length of the Roman Campaign and War; to this Daniel adds 1½ Month or 45 Days for deſtroying and ploughing the Place, for ſelling the lower Claſs of Jews and carrying off the Spoils of the Temple, Veſſels, &c. and Nobles for the Conqueror's Triumph, in all 44½ Months or 1335 Days.* The Jewiſh Wrath was of that exceſſive Violence, that *Titus* the Roman Chief with all his ſanguine Endeavours to ſpare People, Temple and City, was againſt his natural Feelings, compelled to be inſtrumental to the Conſumation of what was kindled by Judah's fierce Wrath, ſtill challenging the blood of Salvation theſe 37 Years to be a *Maran Atha* upon them and their Children, ſo that to bring this curſed Maſs to a thorough Obliteration, he ordered *Rufus Ternius* to level the Temple's Remains with the City, let the Plough be drawn over the whole and ſown with ſalt.

14 At the Eve of this hot Harveſt of Judah, the Lord's unintermitted Attention upon the little Flock of his Diſciples and their pious Watchman *Simeon*, a Nephew of the *Virgin Mary*, manifeſted, that he was mindful to be a Cloud of Dew of refreſhing to them, whilſt their inexpiable Brethren Judah were to ſtand the hotteſt of Harveſts. *Geſſidus Florus*, Roman Procurator over Judea, diſtreſſed to exceſs the Jews for two Years, refuſed an Ear to all their Complaints (who in their Wrath, at the Time of God's great Viſitation in Tenderneſs, had refuſed to give Ear to his moſt glorious Goſpel of *Love*) were now forced into Rebellion in the 66th. Year of our Lord. *Florus* in his Turn diſtreſſed, applied to *Ceſtius Gallus* the Roman Preſident over Syria; *Gallus* at the Head of a formidable Army laid Siege to Jeruſalem, but an Alarm of all Judea armed driving to fall upon him, prompted the Preſident to fly

were permitted to live amongſt and contaminate their Worſhippers;† theſe Perſecutions were in their ſpecial State unintermitted, but became apparently general by imperial Edicts, as the 1ſt. in the 9th. of Nero and 63d. of our Lord; the 2d. in the 10th. of Domitian and 90th. of our Lord; the 3d. in the 9th. of Trajan and 107th of our Lord; the 4th. in the 2d. of Adrian and 118th. of our Lord; the 5th. in the 2d. of Marc. Aurel. and 162d. of our Lord; the 6th. in the 10th. of Severus and 202d. of our Lord; the 7th. in the 1ſt. of Maximinus and 235th. of our Lord; the 8th. in the 1ſt. of Decius and 250th. of our Lord; the 9th. in the 4th. of Valerius and 257th of our Lord; the 10th. in the 19th. of Dioclesian and in the 303d. of our Lord.

* Dan. xii. 12. † a jealousy held up this 1790 of C. amongst reputed

fly with Precipitation and carry off the Procurator; this was in the 67th. of our Lord followed with the Roman Invaſion. It was at this Retreat of *Gallus*, that *Simeon* and Chriſt's Diſciples left their Habitation in *Zion;* paſſed the *Jordan* and conform to *Jeſus*'s Direction* fled in the Mountains; ſet down in *Pella*,† until this uncommon Storm had done pouring Deſolation. At the End of 1290 Days the Romans ended their Campaign and Conqueſt: the razing of Temple and City, collecting of Spoils and Nobles for the Conqueror's Triumph, and ſetting up the common People for Sale, took up 45 Days; which and the 1290 fill up the Number 1335, to wit, the Days *Simeon* and Chriſt's Flock held out, who are the bleſſed, that waited (as ſpoke of by Daniel‡)now they returned from *Pella*, re-occupied their Houſe in *Zion*, the only Remnant of that immenſe City, where they increaſed in Faith and multiplied in Love under the unremitted Watching of *Simeon*, who the firſt Year of the third Perſecution 9th. of *Trajan* in the Year 107 of our Lord, by Jews envying the Growth in *Love* of theſe Faithful and their Increaſe in Diſcipleſhip, under his Overſight indited to *Atticus* (Conſular Legat over *Syria*) for being of Royal Deſcent from *David*, conſequently dangerous to the Roman Empire, whereupon taken up, and after ſeveral Days torturing (which to the Surpriſe of the Legat he bore with Divine Fortitude) was crucified in his 120th. of Age.

15 The 114th. Year of our Lord, the 16th. of Trajanus's Reign, which was the 7th. of his Perſecution againſt Chriſt's Members, expired the fifth Sabbath of the Reſpited Tabernacle, which was followed by the remaining ſeven fierce Proſecutions againſt Jeſus's Flock, by the Emperors Marcus Aurelius, Severus, Maximinus, Decius, Valerianus and Diocleſian for 150, in all 274 Years, and proſecuted by the Arians 624 Years, by Intervals unto 961 of our Lord, when the ſixth Sabbath of the Reſpited Tabernacle expired. The 18th. Year of Trajan, in 116 of our Lord, *Papias*, then Biſhop of Hierapolis, ſet up the Millenary Doctrine, by which he taught, that the Thouſand Yeary Reign of the Saints with Chriſt, mentioned in the xx. of Chriſt's Revelation to John, would be in a State Triumphant after the general Reſurrection and Judgment; but the very Letter and Spirit of the Revelation in the forementioned

* Matt. xxivi. 16. † Built by Alexander's Invalids, not able to follow him and engage in the Battle at Arabel in 346 before Chriſt.
‡ Dan.xii. 11, 12.

mentioned Chapter and Verſe 4, is too plain to receive it for any but a militant State pointing at the ten Imperial Perſecutions, during which the Saints have and to this Day reign with Chriſt in his Suffering, and fill up that which is behind of the Afflictions of Chriſt in their Fleſh for the ſtrengthening of the Church.*

16 In the Year 9453 of the Creation, to wit, 1063, A. C. the foremoſt Men in the Church had fixed their Imaginations upon Power and conceived woetul Wrath; this they uſherd in the Church, which Paul, during his Impriſonment in Rome, had founded in the *Love* of Chriſt. The chief Inſtrument of conception and uſhering, yea, intruding Men's Wrath was Cardinal Hildebrand, who ſwayed Alexander the II. (whilſt he wore the Pontifical Crown) after his Death it was placed upon Hildebrand, in 1073 of our Lord, with the Name of Gregory the VII. the 156th. Pope in Number, who in 1083 inforced Celibacy upon the clerical Order, in 1085 he was made Priſoner and died, exiled by the Emperor Henry the IV. In 1122 Pope Calixtus II. eſtabliſhed the Papal Pre-eminence; all European Mighty yielded to the See of Rome their implicit Obedience and ratified it at Worms in Germany. 82 Years after, to wit, 1204, Dominicus, Founder of the Dominican Order, with Papal Authority erected the famous Inquiſition;† this Inquiſition to this day under its own Appellation keeps up the Arian and Imperial Perſecutions againſt Chriſt's Members; a falling away indeed!‡ Such are the woeful Conſequences of Men's Imaginations attempting to blend *Love*, whoſe efficacy exceeds all Power in her own Poſſeſſion, an evil indeed, that renders *Love* of no effect! Thus Paul's bleſſed Labour is obliterated to the Reſervation of the mere Name: How miſerably terminate all Innovations, yea, Reformations undertaken in that contradictory Mixture both in Eccleſiaſtic and Secular Concerns, they cannot, but to Appearance and for a ſhort Seaſon, hold up even to that Good mixed with Evil, which they attempted to clear, rather leſſen the Good and increaſe the Evil, unleſs both Innovation and Reformation

* Colo. i. 24.

† His Mother, in her Pregnancy with him, dreamed ſhe ſhould be delivered of a Dog with a burning Torch in his Mouth running over the whole Earth; this Symbol Dominicus choſe for his and his Orders Coat of Arms: Some will this Dream prognoſticated his Zeal in carrying the Goſpel over the Face of the Earth; others think it pointed out his Wrath to ſentence Chriſt's Members as Hereticks and condemn them to the Fire.

‡ 2 Theſſa. ii. 3.

Reformation are grounded upon unblended Divine *Love*, for ever held forth by Chriſt's manifeſted perfect Divinity and perfected Humanity in inſeparable Union, this our moſt tender Parent for all Generations extends Kindneſs throughout the Field of this Earth, wherein though negatively are ſuffered even Tares to grow without Diſturbance amongſt the Wheat; he forbids all of his Houſehold to gather them, leſt they root up the Wheat with the Tares; he bears them patiently unto the Time of Harveſt, when the Reapers gather the Tares in Bundles for the Fire, and the Wheat into her Barn:* Wheat is the Staple of Life, and Wrath is miſtaken *Power* that deſtroys.† What ſtands recorded of Pilate from Chriſt's ſaying, that he could have no Power at all againſt him, except it were given him from above;‡ this Senſe is on Condition, ſhould ſome underſtand, that *Pilate* had Divine *Power*, it could only have been in

† I grieve to fall ſhort in ſo great a Meaſure to witneſs ſufficiently on this Subject; ſeeing ſeventeen and half a Century elapſed of this glorious Order of Divine Government, and to ſo little Effect becauſe of Men's dabbling with *Love*'s Purity: The near Approach of her Order's Period in Time, and the inherent Man's Inattention at her Charms, to be conſtrained and at her Tenderneſs, to be fulfilled into the Righteouſneſs of God, increaſe my Lamentation Daily, *Love* is the beſt of revealed Divine Eſſences or Attributes, by far ſuperior to *Power:* God therefore choſe her to redeem the Generations of Men by his *beſt*; how can Men, even the religious, be ſo much in want truly to know that very *beſt* or be wiſer, than Wiſdom herſelf to force againſt the Counſel of the Wonderful upon our loving Parent, what he cannot approve of. Let us behold our elder Brother *Judah*, how to his great hurt ſuffers his *Wrath* to hinder *Love* theſe ſeventeen Centuries, compelling the *Seed* againſt the Council of God to continue the Government in his Order of *Power*, by whoſe Anathema he is covered for that very compelling. Paul exalts the efficacy of *Love* to that Dignity, which renders her Diſſolution paſt the very Strength of *Power*, § leſt any one ſhould not be able to diſcern between the *Power* and the *Powers of God:* May he have both weighed in his ſanctuary, and there is no doubt, but he will find, that by *Powers* are underſtood all Divine Virtues held up to comfort Men, which for the ſaid Purpoſe have been delegated to Men; but the *Power*, a Divine Eſſence and Attribute, which in its Order of Government with Commandments, Laws, Statutes and Types has governed and ruled Men, has not been delegated even to *Moſes*, but was only the Herald thereof, though he and all upon whom that Spirit (which reſted up him) was laid, they were like Moſes Mediators between Divine *Power* and *Men;* no Man can have pre-eminence, rule or chaſtiſe his Brother, Jeſus ſaid it ought not to be ſo, ‖ for it is a Diſeaſe of the moſt virulent Contagion, the fallen Man is the Sinner, has even no Superiority to rule over living Creatures, who are better than Man in that they have not ſinned.

* Mat. xiii. 29, 30. ‡ John xix. 11. § Rom. viii. 35. ‖ Luke xxii. 25, 26.

in this moſt unparallelled caſe, for few Minutes to read the Sentence of *Death* againſt the very Giver of Life, given up by his own Eternally Loving Father for an Atonement unto Humanity, whereof *Iſaac*'s Sacrifice propoſed to his Loving Father *Abraham* was a Type, to whoſe ſlagthering Inſtrument the Knife in the Hand of *Abraham Pilate* (as an Inſtrument in the Hand of the Eternal Father) can only bare Compariſon. Divine *Power* was not the Eſſence of Divine free Agency to lead into the Righteouſneſs of God, but only to controul and chaſtiſe the Effect of and Sin in Men unto legal Righteouſneſs.†

17 In 9562 of Creation and 1170 of our Lord, Matock, a Prince of Wales, knotes Time's Flux with the firſt Diſcovery of Euphratium (now vulgarly America;) of whoſe Inhabitants the Prophet Iſaiah, in his xviii. Chapter, gives a wonderful preciſe Account, of this, ever ſince the Deluge, harmleſs continued People, without Government of imaginated Power. The preſent is the Time held up by the Prophet, when the Lord's peculiar Notice of them will

† When Moſes longed to ſee the Glory of the Lord,‡ at the Time of the Goſpel of *Power* in the Seed's Order of Government, he received in Anſwer, that his requeſt aimed at ſeeing the Lord's Face as the Chryſtal, where in that then manifeſting glorious Eſſence of Divine *Power* could be beheld; but that neither the ſeeing thereof, nor the *Power* in Order itſelf was intended for Men's Life eternal;§ yet he ſhould be indulged with the very fulneſs of the Divine Mind by ſtanding on a Place near the Lord: This Place was the next Order of Government, wherein the Divine Eſſence of *Love* Superior to that of *Power* ſhould ſway;‖ this Rock was the belief in the Divine Eternal Perfection, labouring to be united with perfected Humanity: This Faith is the Rock of Ages,¶ therein the Righteouſneſs of God is a ſafe Clift, which keeps out of Men's Sight all, what is abomination to this Rock and its Clift, over them that dwell therein the Lord's Hand is a ſure Covering: *Moſes* being on this Rock firmly placed and by its Clift ſecured, the Lord paſſed before him his everlaſting Goſpel Inſtruction: Moſes numbering the very many Centuries elapſed during Time's Infancy, and the Lord's holding up the Goſpel of *Promiſe* with ſoothing and fondling the firſt Generations, he proclaimed in holy Admiration, *the Lord! the Lord is God!* and he aſtoniſhed at the *Mercy*, *Grace* and *long Suffering* when he ſaw and read the Goſpel of *Power*, as it was then holding up unto the middle Generations, wonderfully modified with Earneſtneſs to cut off the incurable Rebellions; Chaſtiſe to bring back the Lapſed and Backſliders, and to ſupport in holy Fear the Obedient (as Old Eagles their Young) on his Wings through many Centuries during Time's Adult: Whilſt *Power*'s Goſpel paſſed by, the Lord's Hand covered Moſes, but was taken away, when he learned the Goſpel of *Love*, the higheſt of revealed Divine Eſſences was to be held up unto the laſt Generations during Time in Manhood, he exclaimed, *abundant in Goodneſs and Truth* to anoint into the Righteouſneſs of God!**

‡ Exod. xxxiii. 18. § Ditto 20. ‖ Ditto 21. ¶ Ditto xxxiv. 6. ** Ditto.

will manifeſt in their Favour. In 1186 of our Lord, Time's Flux was knoted with the Expiration of 15 Tellunars, ſince the Date of the Tabernacle renewed for Humanity rented in Male and Female, and of the General Cycle Common to all Planets, filling up the great Period of 7980 Years, who expired that Year in the Autumnal Equinox, 16th. September, when the Sun's Place was in ♍ and all other Planets in ♎, extending from its 2° to 18°; this Year the four Signs of the Stars ♒, ♌, ♉ and ♍ (agreeable to Zodiacal Motion, at 72 Years per Degree) receded their Colures about 3° 43′ 10″: this by Acceptation of ancient Obſervations.*

18 In 1718 of our Lord expired the 16th. Tellunar, which knotes Time's Flux in company of an Earthquake (that opened a Lake at Palermo in Italy) and the Death of William Penn (one of the Mountains, which were topped with and eſtabliſhed the Lord's Enſign† in Euphratium.) In 1729 of our Lord, Benedict the XIII. the 241ſt. Roman Pontiff, a Prince of the Houſe *Urſini*, noted for his Piety and Humility, and in the Revelation characteriſed with the words *and one is*,‡ has ſet Period to the little Seaſon of 666 Years,§ whoſe Epocha had knoted Time's Flux with the Year 1063 of our Lord; this Seaſon is in the Revelation called the Number of the Man, ſhown to John in the Character of a Lamb ſtanding on Mount *Zion*,‖ in whom is at reſt the whole Power of God to order, at his Pleaſure, as the great Sovereign over the whole Creation, Viſible and Inviſible, who however takes Pleaſure in exerciſing the fulneſs of his unblended Charms and fulfilling Tenderneſs in this expiring Time and in all Eternity; he being the latter, is the Lord over the former, has negatively permitted, during a Circumſcription of Time's Flowing 666 Years, the Preſumption of Men's *Wrath* to impede the Lamb's *Love* to be of general Effect to all, yea, to attempt ſtripping our Divine Parent of *Divinity*, and in his Wrath to pour out Blaſphemy againſt the Lamb and Lamb's Followers,¶ through the Space of that little Seaſon of 1½ Patriarchal Period nearly.

19 In the Year 10181 of Creation and 1791 of the third Æra of Divine Government of *Love* in Order, the 28th. of the Ninth Month, preſent Style, two preceding Days in deep Concern for the Euphratian Aborigenes; the Lord

J. J. 18

* Made by Hipparchus of Nice. † Iſaiah xviii. 3.
‡ Rev. xvii. 10. § Rev. xiii. 18. ‖ Rev. xiv. 1. ¶ Rev. xii. 15.

Lord waked my Ear ſoon after Midnight, kept me in waiting to open unto me the Prophecy of Iſaiah xviii. where the Prophet is conſtraint to exclaim thus:

V. 1 "*Wo! to the Land ſhadowing with Wings, which is beyond the River Ethiopia.*" The Prophet (as if facing the Mediterranean Sea, wherein diſembogue all Ethiopian (alſo Southern European) Rivers: (Theſe were concealed, for if mentioned at that Time, it would have appeared as on Tables legible for thoſe, that then run, what was to be kept under Prophetic Concealment unto the appointed time to be held up in theſe preſent Tables.) The Ethiopian Rivers in their gathering Place (the Mediterranean) are bordered to the South by Ethiopia, and to the North by Part of Aſia and all Europe. Aſia commenced Subjection under Nimrodian Wrath in Rebellion againſt the *Seed*'s fatherly Government even 1777 Years before this Prophecy. The Eaſtern Parts of Europe became ſubject to Nimrodiſm about two Centuries after the Deluge but the Weſtern Extent of Europe was not ſubjugated but about half a Century before Chriſt, to wit, 15½ Century after this Prophecy, and not without Exceſs of Roman Wrath, to wit, by Julius Cæſar, Head of ſuch Men Will's Government, that corrupted into Subjection with Vanities beyond Exception, as with the *burning* after Pleaſures, with the *thirſting* after Honors, and with the *hungering* after Wealth; theſe, as the main Springs of Carnal Government, made room for Aſia's Exotics of *Covetouſneſs;* the Cultivation whereof ſoon rendered Europe with Aſia one entire Forreſt, whoſe *Wings* (or Branches) *ſhadow* that immenſe Tract of *Land* (which ſhuts in two-thirds of the Earth) has ſince thickened to a Degree, that the Light of Life and the Goſpel of unblended Love, in all its Inhabitants, few in Compariſon excepted, is become Darkneſs to the great *Wo* of their Salvation. By *Covetouſneſs* the Maritime Nations iu the Weſt of Europe were tempted, as the Prophet ſays of the Inhabitants of this Land,

V. 2 "*That ſendeth Ambaſſadors* (Inveſtigators) *by Sea even in Veſſels* (like thoſe conſtructed for Expedition) *of Bulruſhes upon the Waters* (of the Nile) *ſaying: Go ye ſwift Meſſengers to a Nation ſcattered and peeled, to a People terrible from their beginning hitherto: a Nation meted out and trodden down, whoſe Lands the Rivers have ſpoiled.*" Shortly after 9975 of Creation, to wit, 1585 of our Lord, the maritime People of Europe's Weſtern Coaſt underſtood, that there was Land diſcovered to the Weſt, beyond the Atlantic Ocean, inha-

bited by a Nation *ſcattered* in ſmall Tribes, each directed only by a Chieftain, who gives his Advice and Aſſiſtance to his Tribe *gratis*, even ſhares with them the Preſents, he receives elſewhere, altogether in the primitive patriarchal Stile! They are, if not grievouſly provoked, kind, harmleſs and hoſpitable, know nothing of that Corruption (called polite Refinement) which diſtinguiſhes the Subjects under carnal Governments; in their plain and ſimple way they have continued ever ſince the Deluge, never heard of that Government imaginated by Wrath and bequeathed to the whole Earth, which is lighted by this Lightbearer or *Lucifer Nimrod;* in Compariſon to Nimrodians this antique *(peeled)* naked Nation is an eaſy Prey for Europeans to fleece them of their little Property. Thus encouraged ſwift ſailing Veſſels like thoſe ſwift Bulruſh Boats on the Nile, found Navigators and Adventurers for Cargoes to diſpatch them, ſo that the Number of Ship-ways in time became as *Rivers* in the Atlantic, who at their landing with ſmiling Countenances and untrue Lips beguiled the innocent Euphratians (vulgarly Americans) outwitted and conquered them, as it were, before ſitting down to the firſt Refreſhment ſet before them by theſe kindly educated by *Nature*, yet by European *Art* held up as Savages always *terrible from their beginning hitherto*, notwithſtanding eaſily *trodden* under polite European Feet educated by *Art*, who *meted* and poſſeſſed the Euphratian Territories to themſelves, in a Manner, that theſe Adventurers effectually, as an Inundation, now cover the Lands ſpoiled, that is made for ever uſeleſs to be re-poſſeſſed by their original Proprietors: Thus far the Lord's Preamble of this Prophecy, but now the Prophet goes on to call upon the whole Earth:

V. 3 "*All ye Inhabitants of the World* (Europe, Aſia, Africa) *and the Dwellers on the* (Euphratian) *Earth, ſee ye, when he liſted up an Enſign on the Mountains, and when he blowed a Trumpet, hear ye!* The Lord's requiring here is, that all the World's Inhabitants of Europe, Aſia and Africa, eſpecially the Dwellers on the Euphratian Lands, be attentive, when he holds up his Enſign upon the Mountains in the latter Days, near and in the Time of Harveſt. His Enſign is his Teſtimony in the Minds and Lips of the conſtrained by his *Love;* they are Mountains in the Mind of Chriſt; they are the Earthly Furnaces, wherein the Word of Truth is tried, as Silver ſeven Times,* and is ſubſtantiated in them. Their Example is a walking in God, a ſilent preaching Enſign of Divine *Love* raiſed above the reſt

* Pſalm xii. 6.

reſt of Men. They are ſeaſonably alſo Divine Trumpets ſtretched out of one Piece of tried Silver, and the Voice through them is the Voice of the *Seed* ſubſtantiated in *Love;* there will be many ſuch *near* and *in* the Time of Harveſt; *Love* will, they ſhould both be ſeen and heard; by their Teſtimonies (both in Example and Precept) the Generations are admoniſhed to look up and out for to ſee and hear them, for the Time of the Earth's Harveſt draws near. Theſe mountains are Heralds as *Peter*, who declared, that Jeſus is (Divine Humanity) the Son *(Seed)* of the living God, united with the Seed of Man to hold up the obedient Man's Excellency and the Father's unſpeakable *Love* for Men. On Mountains of ſuch declared Faith *Love* builds her Church on each in his own Place, yet all conſtraint by the *Love of Chriſt* to unite in one. Theſe 24 Centuries this Prophecy is held up to all Generations in their Eyes and Ears: A long Admonition in deed of a gracious and long-ſuffering God! For, after theſe Trumpets have ſounded ſeven Times in a length of 42 Months, Admonition will depart for ever from the Ears of Sinners, and no Sacrifice for Sin will be any more. Theſe Trumpets will, at each of their Soundings, be accompanied with Bearers of Vials filled with Chaſtiſements (Gatherers and Reapers) their Number is ſeven Pairs, to finiſh the great Harveſt of this Earth.

V. 4 "*For the Lord ſaid unto me, I will take my Reſt, and I will conſider in my dwelling Place like a clear Heat upon Herbs and like a Cloud of Dew in the Heat of Harveſt.*" This is not the Prophet's but the *Seed*'s ſaying during his Government of labouring *Power:* mercyful, Gracious and long-ſuffering not willing the Sinner ſhould *die*, grants him Time, Remedy and Opportunity to be converted from Unrighteouſneſs and *Live* in the Righteouſneſs of God; therefore ſince at that Time near three Sabbaths of 847 Years each, were ſtill to come before this Prophecy takes Place, and the then *Seed*'s Government in *Power* muſt be ſuperſeded by the moſt ſoothing Government of the *Seed* ſubſtanciated in *Love*, in whoſe Tabernacle *Power* is for ever to reſt, when *Love* in Subſtance reſts in the Tabernacles of Men conſtrained by her Charms, have dedicated their Hearts, Mind and Spirit to *her*, they ſhall enter and know *her* whole Mind, ſhall have Underſtanding to *conſider* and diſcern *her* Counſels, yea, freely walk among the deep Things of her Government; and as the Sun in the Spring caſts a gentle (clear) Heat upon Fruits and Herbs, ſo does *ſhe* ſhed abroad

abroad her Charms in the Hearts of thoſe, who ſeek *her* early, in preference to all other Proſpects whatſoever. *Jeſus*, this very ſubſtantiated *Love*, is the Sun of Righteouſneſs; his Manifeſtation in their ſpiritual Spring is his clear Heat upon them; *Love*'s anointing into God's Righteouſneſs will be a ſure Clift in the latter End of great Tribulations, as there will be at the Harveſt of the Earth, when the Reapers (the Vial Bearers) gather the Tares and burn them in Bundles, but all. who are grown by Virtue of the Divine *Love* into the Righteouſneſs of God, the Wheat will be gathered into *her* Barn. This Prophecy ſtands actually in its Manifeſtation, and at the Entering of Harveſt Time, as the Deluge was the Harveſt of the Antediluvians; and the Deſtruction of Jeruſalem with the Temple was the Harveſt of Abraham's Seed: So will it be in the End of the Generations, which is now at the Point of its Harveſt.

V. 5 "*For afore the Harveſt, when the Bud is perfect, and the ſour Grape is ripening in the Flower, he ſhall both cut off the Sprigs with pruning Hooks, and take away and cut down the Branches.*" Before the Expiration of Time and the Tribulations of the great Harveſt begin. The Meaſure of Corruption through evil Imaginations and Contrivances is filled and running over by vain Labours of the Diſobedient, who are come to their full Bud; have attained their Summit; think they can do without God; are wiſe in their own Conceit; and the Men, whoſe Will in Imagination attempted Divine *Power*, but generated their own *Wrath*, as Kings, Potentates, Princes and their Subjects, &c. have obtained the Flower of Majeſty after a 41 and half a Hundred Years intoxicating their Brethren with the ſour Wine of Subjection; they (ſenſible of their Diſeaſe) cry out, and are ſweetened in their Imaginations with new Forms of Government, yet all in Men's Will, as a palliative ſpare them Majeſty for a Seaſon: Theſe Spricks their own Wrath's ~~conſuming~~ Fire will ſinge, that they drop off as if cut with pruning Hooks; this is the Criterion for the Pruners (Reapers) who then will cut down the Branches (the whole Vine to the Ground) take from them and confuſe their Counſels, periſh with their Counſellors and Abettors in their Wrath.

V. 6 "*They ſhall be left together unto the Fowls of the Mountains, and to the Beaſts of the Earth; and the Fowls ſhall Summer upon them, and the Beaſts of the Earth ſhall Winter upon them.*" Their own Sword ſhall ſlay and the Hails of the Sky conſume them, and what after the Sword and Hai

remain

remains of Kings and great Men, of rich Men and chief Captains, of mighty Men and every Bond-man and every Free-man (not freed by Truth) ſhall hide themſelves in the Dens and in the Rocks of the Mountains, there periſh: Their Carcaſes (as thoſe of the Antediluvians) Giants, and mighty Men with their Subjects, viſible this very Day about the Coaſts of Dalmatia, Illiricum, Macedonia and Peloponeſus in Heaps) be thrown, whereon the Fowls from the Helvetian Mountains in the Summer Seaſon will rake up and feed upon their Maggots, and the Creatures of the Earth in the Winter Seaſon chooſe their Lay-ſtalls on them for a Length of 42 Months. And in the Time of this depending Judgment of Men's Wrath, even

V. 7 "*In that Time ſhall the Preſent be brought unto the Lord of Hoſts (of a People ſcattered and peeled; from a People terrible from their beginning hitherto; a Nation meted out and trodden under foot, whoſe Lands the Rivers have ſpoiled) to the Place of the Name of the Lord of Hoſts, the Mount Zion.*" In that Time, when the pruning Hooks are ſet a cutting, it is then the Euphratian Nation (People of the above Deſcription) to wit, ſcattered in ſmall Tribes, naked, fleeced, though kind, inoffenſive and hoſpitable, yet unjuſtly deemed terrible Savages from their beginning hitherto, literally diſpoſſeſſed of their Lands, and now tredding with Light-Horſe and mercileſs Foot under their own Land, ſpoiled by theſe very Tredders; at the Time of Euphratians thorough overflowing with Europeans, at the very Time of planting and cultivating Euphratian with European Exotics of *Covetouſneſs* to ſhadow it alſo; the Remnant of theſe Euphratians will be the Elect of God the very People, that bring themſelves as an Offering to the Order of *Love*'s Government poſſeſſing *herſelf* of all Kingdoms on Earth; they bring an offering to Divine *Love*, which is the *Place*, the *Seed* and *Image of God* forfeited by Men's Diſobedience and recovered by *Love*'s Obedience. This third Order of *Love*'s Government is the Monument, is the Mount, is Chriſt ſet up, who at that Time unites all Mountains, the Silent in his Zion (*Love*:) The firſt Fruits of theſe Euphratians are actually named; Males as yet not blemiſhed with European Corruption by Art, are offered by the *Senehas* the repreſentative People of all Euphratian Tribes: *Seneh* implies the Buſh burning during the appointment of the *Seed*'s Law-giver Moſes, the Repreſentative of all that have the Mind of Chriſt, conſtrained by his *Love*: *Seneh* alſo means the Rock, on which God's Ambaſſadors

Jr. 1.18

ſadors (who hold up the everlaſting Goſpel of Promiſes and Power fulfilled by *Love* for their Credentials) Chriſt builds his Church: For Evidence is appealed to the Writing from the *Senchas* Chief-tain, ſent and read the 26th. Day of the Ninth Month, preſent Stile, 1791, which was the firſt Day of Buſineſs, wherein all Friends are yearly concerned, and hence called Yearly Meeting.

20 A Perſon vaſtly reſpected in the World for his religious Principles and acquired Knowledge, has choſen, for his Chronological Syſtem, an ancient Expedition from Pagaſæ in Theſſalia, to Colchis upon the Euxinus in Aſia Minor, on account of one *Phrixus* (Son to *Athamas* King of Thebe in Bœotia) alienated the Treaſure out of Juno's Temple, and flew with his ſiſter Helle (who drowned in croſſing the Strait called Helleſpont after her) intending to ſettle in Colchis. To recover this Treaſure *Hercules* followed *Jaſon* amongſt fifty-odd young Grecian Heroes in the famous Barca Longa called Argos, arrived at Colchis, recovered the Treaſure and returned within four Months abſence. This Expedition is ſaid to bare date with the Solſtice and Equinoxial Colures, then running through the Middles of the four Zodiacal Signs, to wit, ♑ and ♋ for Solſtice, ♈ and ♎ for Equinox, which Signs Hipparchus of Nice, anno 162 before Chriſt, obſerved to ~~have moved~~ Stand West 15° from the Colures, allowing 72 Years Rate for every Degree, for the ſlow Zodiacal Motion fixes the Date of that Expedition in the Year 1242 before the Chriſtian Æra. In the 17th. preceding Paragraph are aſcertained the Sign's Places for the Year 1186, the Date of the 7980 Years' Period expiring, to wit, from 1242 before and 1186 of our p.s.18 Lord, the Signs had moved ~~18° 43'~~ or 2428 Years, ſo that the ſince neighbouring Signs ♒ and ♌ for the Solſtice, and d° ♉ and ♍ for the Equinox, ~~had moved~~ 3° 43' ~~beyond~~ their Colures.* To give my Opinion of this ingenious Diſcovery to the World, how far fit for a Chronological Syſtem is not my Place, but hold it up for others to judge of the ſafeſt to ſteer by: that Syſtem or my Theorem, which conſiſts in two manifeſted Epochas, the firſt of 7980 a Sidereal, and d° the ſecond of 1800 divinely revealed ~~Years~~ flowing of Time, both their Source ſeem to be of different Origination, I have traced them and both landed me into Eternity, whence both Oozing do now flow 10180 Years together, but have not manifeſted, to wit, the latter ſooner than the 93d. Year, and the former not before the 1186 of our Lord; they now theſe 1093 Years jointly manifeſt their flowing, and

* See post Script page 18

and are near the Point they departed from, to wit, Eternity's Focus, whereof I cannot contemplate at the Exception of God, and cannot think of God at the Exception of Eternity in a manner that I dare not think of ſeparating the inſeparable God-Eternity.

21 Before the Branching about this Arm is given up, 'tis fit to ſhow, that the Increaſe (or rather Renting) of the Generations from Adam to Noah, incluſive, was at the numerical Rate of (7) in a Length of 1655 Years, to wit, to the Deluge; in this Length of Time this Planet continued in a State of Eden (Paradiſe) the Renting of the Generations was at a great Rate; but the Maturation of their prolific States took an Age or upwards, for *Seth* lived 105 Years before he begat *Enos*; *Methuſaleh* was 187 Years of Age when he begat *Lamech*, and this latter was 182 when he begat *Noah*, who was 500 Years of Age, when he begat *Shem* and his two Brethren *Ham* and *Japheth*. The Antediluvians breathed upon the pureſt *Pabulum*, which their Atmoſphere (the unblended element Water) afforded. The ſtimulating Nature of Salt Gem had not then ſublimed to the upper Stratum of Eden's Waters, to blend the Atmoſphere: Eden's Equator fixed in the rational Horizon was the reaſon, that the Years were without Seaſons, an uninterrupted Sameneſs prevailed for ever, conſtituting a perpetual Temperature, whereof the Nature of Men participated, and they attained from 600 to 969 Years of Age: But the Deluge cauſed a great Change; its Water mixed the hidden Salt Gem and Salt Ammoniac with the upper Stratum; theſe blended the Phlogiſtic in the Atmoſphere: This Planet's Equator diſcharged from his Jointure in the rational Horizon, fluctuates ever ſince from Tropic to Tropic, thereby keeps its introduced Seaſons. All theſe Changes lay ſiege and never fail of Conqueſts on the Diſpoſition of the Generations. Temperature is henceforth ſubject to Stimulation, very injurious to Men's daily declining Nature; this hurried the prolific State of Men to one-ſixth of the Antediluvian State, and thus the Renting of Generations is precipitated in a Manner, that the Numerical (3) is only admiſſive per Generation, whoſe Age did not come up to one-ſixth of the Antediluvian Age: But both Earth and Atmoſphere underwent a ſtill greater Change in 994 Years after the Deluge, when an univerſal Eruption by Vulcanos and Earthquakes tore up the very Bowels of the Earth (hence Pieces of Gold (an incorruptible Metal) has been found 2963 Years after on the Surface

face of the Earth) this gave Vent to ſulphureous and arſenical Effluvia, which increaſed the atmoſpherical Aggregate to the greater Prejudice of Men's Conſtitution. Although the Numerical (3) proves to continue the Renting Rate per Generation, yet their Age does not come up to above one-tenth of the Antediluvian, beſides the Renting Increaſe ever ſince the general Eruption (nouriſhed to this Day by Vulcanos, Earthquakes and Inundations) has changed into a Decreaſe fluctuating from 8 to 200000 Perſons (more dying than born) per Generation.

22 Unchangeableneſs, Sameneſs, Temperature and unblended Phlogiſton in the Atmoſphere cauſed Temperature, Unchangeableneſs and purely alimented Longevity during the Antediluvian Period was the Fare of the Aborigenes: But ammoniacal ſaline Vapours exhaling from the drowned Carcaſes, beſides the Salt Gem, blended the Phlogiſton in the Atmoſphere, and diſqualified the Vehiculum of the Pabulum, which, and the Seaſons changing Heat with Draught, or Moiſture into Cold, this latter with Moiſture or Draught, into the former cauſe Alterations in the Vehicule, which conveys the Pabulum, though in its unchangeable Purity, yet not able to nouriſh at all Times in the ſame Virtue. This was rendered ſtill leſs ſalubrious, when its Vehicule became aggregated with ſulphuric and arſenical Atoms: Thus the Conſtitution of the Generations became liable to Sufferings of Intemperance, Unſtableneſs, Sickneſs and ſhortnes of Life. An Increaſe of all theſe Infirmities is added by eating the Carcaſes of thoſe living Creatures, whoſe Atmoſphere, in contact with that of Men receive and conveys to them Men's Diſpoſition liable to Diſaeſes: Theſe undergoing a Change in the Complexion of the living Creatures, increaſe by the eating of their Carcaſes the diſeaſed Complexion of the Generations, render their Diſeaſes more deſperate, or kindle new Species of them.

23 Theſe Carcaſes were indeed eaten by a Divine Command to Noah, but as a religious Eating thereby to be inſtructed and led into the deep Things of God, which were typified by this Eating; this Kind of Worſhip was continued unto the Time, that Jeſus Chriſt the Antitype manifeſted. Such an Eating, that was a Strengthening to the Spirit could then not be prejudicial to the Body, as now ſince the Abolition of this Kind of Worſhip, this Eating proves injurious to the Body, and unſanctified to the Spirit, which cannot enjoy the Antitype's Virtue as long as he continues in his Type aboliſhed.

24 We have viewed the Increaſe of the Generations in general; but the Increaſe of Iſrael is peculiarly exceptionable, 'tis a Seed rendered peculiar by God's peculiar Bleſſing in a peculiar Man (Abraham) a peculiar Friend of the *Divine Seed*, whoſe Affection met with religious Reception, could fully diſplay the Effect of his *Alliance* with Men, were they all obedient as Abraham, with whom God could enter his Covenant of *Alliance*, held up to all Men; he made a peculiar Promiſe to Abram in 2012 before Chriſt,* to multiply the Deſcent from his Loins: Abraham had but one Heir, to wit, Iſaac, who rented in two, Eſau and Jacob, in the Year 1952 before Chriſt. Eſau rented in ſix People and Jacob in twelve Tribes in the Year 1892; he entered Egypt, ſelf 66, increaſed to the Number 70, at his Arrival, by his Son Joſeph, his Wife Aſenath, and her two Sons Manaſſes and Ephraim by Joſeph; and when after 350 years, in 1472, B. C. Iſrael emigrated out of Egypt, they muſtered 600000 Men bearing Arms;† if their Wives and Children are added, will they not exceed three Millions? Thus Iſrael's increaſing Rate cannot be leſs than 36 per Generation; there were but three Generations in Egypt, and the fourth Generation was added in the Wilderneſs, and this fourth only entered Canaan as the Lord ſhowed.‡ during the 40 years Iſrael was in the Wilderneſs, their rebellious Conduct was ſo repugnant to the Lord's diſplaying the *Power* of his Mercy (then Men's Protection and Preſervation) that above 2 Millions of them fell in the Wilderneſs; ſo that at the entering of Canaan their Number was but 601790 in all the Families;§ and when, by *David*'s Order, 500 years after the poſſeſſing of Canaan, Iſrael was counted by *Joab*, he returned a Liſt of 800000 in Iſrael and 500000 in Judah that were Valiant Men:‖ Benjamin and Levi were not counted;¶ if they with Wives, Children and Slaves were added the Number muſt have ſwelled to 24 Millions: Alas what is become of Eber in Canaan? He is no more!** Yet will he ere long be the Riches of the World in Iſrael's Fulneſs.††

* Gen. xv. 5. † Exod. xii. 37. ‡ Gen. xv. 16. § Num. xxvi. 51.
‖ 2 Sam. xxiv. 9. ¶ 1 Cor. xxi. 6. ** Iſa. xl, 24. †† Rom. xi. 12.

To the READERS.

I SHOULD fall short of Reſpect, Endearment and Tenderneſs towards my Brethren, ye Friends of the Lord Jeſus Chriſt, whoſe commands ſoever ye do, was I to keep from you, what Fleſh and Blood cannot reveal; my Heart feels, and my ſpiritual Eyes behold on the Rock of Faith and its Cliſt in thorough reſignation in the Lord under the Covering of his* Love; *by the hearing of my Ears and the reviving of my Heart am become acquainted with the* everlaſting Goſpel *held up near ten Patriarchal Periods;† the Beginning whereof is the Goſpel of the* Seed's Promiſes *given unto the firſt Generations, with Divine Soothing and Fondling, its middle is the* Seed's *Goſpel of* Power, *relinquiſhing the Diſobedient to their Will, but ſupporting the Obedient on the Wings of Mercy's Power amongſt the ſurrounding Generations. Thus the* Seed *has laboured for thouſands of Centuries to perfect Humanity for the Bride Chamber of Divinity, which Labour is accompliſhed and the Goſpel now ſpeaks nothing elſe but* Love *to the laſt Generations; all of them, who will but deny the evil Imagination after Power, have done all needful on their Side, ſuch only are diſpoſed to hear the ſweet Voice of this Everlaſting Goſpel in theſe expiring of Days; ſuch feel the conſtraining Charms of* Love *and enjoy the fulfilling Tenderneſs by her Anointing into the Righteouſneſs of God. On this Rock is Firmneſs; in its Cliſt is Safety covered with, yea abſorbed in* Love, *the greateſt revealed Glory of God; the Bridegroom with his Bride dwell in perfect Light, whoſe Depth, Hight and Width is unbounded: The Face of the Bridegroom and Bride is clear beyond a Chryſtal, concealing nothing from the Eye admitted to behold Things unſpeakable, all is tinctured with* Love *what is to be ſeen,* Love's *Effect is carried by the Rays of Light to their endleſs Extent.*

Friends! be ye Young, Middle-aged, or advanced in Age, each of you can, if he will, deny the evil Imaginations and Strivings after Power: The ſooner ye lay Hand to this Labor, the ſooner your Eyes will behold and your Hearts feel themſelves in the Embraces of the conſtraining Charms and fulfilling Tenderneſs of

p. 1. 18

LOVE.

5 JY 62

* John xv. 14. † 600 Years per Period.

GENERAL TABLES

OF

TIME's FLUX.

GENERAL TABLES OF TIME'S FLUX

Through the six Creation's Days: through the Sabbathical Weeks of God's Tabernacle for Humanity; *through the renewed Tabernacle for* Man *and* Woman, *and through the respited Tabernacle for* Men's Generations *to reach the Eternal Sabbath.*

Synchronism.

Time's Flux.	Days of Creation, Tellunars & Sabb.	Genealogy.	Age.	Patriarchs.	State of Generations.	Generations.	Epochas.	Before Christ. 8390	Sacred References.
133	a	*VI. Crea. days.* -			-		133	8257	Genesis I. 1-5
133	b	- -			-		133	8124	ditto 6-8
133	c d	- -			-		133	7991	ditto 9-13
133	d e	- -			-		133	7858	ditto 14-19
133	e f	- -			-		133	7725	ditto 20-23
133	f	- -			-		133	7592	ditto 24-31
798									
					Man's reception to rest in God's Tabernacle.				
851	1	-			-		53	7539	
904	2	-			-		53	7485	
912	I.	-			-		8	7478	
957	3	-			-		45	7433	
1010	4	-			-		53	7380	
1026	II.	-			-		16	7364	
1064	5	-			-		38	7326	
1117	6	-			-		53	7273	
1140	III.	-			-		23	7250	
1170	7	-			-		30	7220	
1223	8	-			-		53	7167	
1254	IV.	-			-		31	7136	
1276	9	-			-		22	7114	
1330	10	-			-		54	7006	
1368	V.	-			-		38	7022	
1421	11	-			-		53	6969	

1 Tellunar at 53 years expired - -
2 ditto ditto - - -
I. Sabbath at 114 years expires - -
3 Tellunar expired - -
4 ditto ditto - - -
II. Sabbath at ditto expires - -
5 Tellunar expires - - -
6 ditto ditto - - -
III. Sabbath at ditto expires - -
7 Tellunar expires - -
8 ditto ditto - - -
IV. Sabbath at ditto expires - -
9 Tellunar expires - - -
10 ditto ditto - - -
V. Sabbath at ditto expires - -
11 Tellunar expires - -

Time's gathering — *Time's Flux.*

1474	12	-	12 ditto ditto - -	*Time's Flux.* -	-	53	6916
1482	VI.	-	VI. Sabbath at ditto expires -	-	-	8	6908
1527	13	-	13 Tellunar at 53 years expires - -	-	-	45	6863
1580	14	-	14 ditto ditto - -	-	-	53	6810
1596	VII.	-	VII. Sab. at do. expi. with the 15 Tell. wanting 40hrs.		-	16	6794

Renewed Tabernacle for Man and Woman.

1809	1	-	1 Tellunar at 213 years expires - -		-	213	6581
2022	2	-	2 ditto ditto - -		-	213	6368
2052	I.	-	I. Sabbath at 456 years expires -		-	30	6338
2235	3	-	3 Tellunar expires - -		-	183	6155
2448	4	-	4 ditto ditto - -		-	213	5942
2508	II.	-	II. Sabbath at ditto expires - -		-	60	5882
2661	5	-	5 Tellunar expires -	*Time's Flux.* -	-	153	5729
2874	6	-	6 ditto ditto - -		-	213	5516
2964	III.	-	III. Sabbath at ditto expired -		-	90	5426
3087	7	-	7 Tellunar expires - -		-	123	5303
3300	8	-	8 ditto ditto - -		-	213	5090
3420	IV.	-	IV. Sabbath at ditto expired - -		-	120	4970
3513	9	-	9 Tellunar expires - -		-	93	4877
3726	10	-	10 ditto ditto - -		-	213	4664
3876	V.	-	V. Sabbath at ditto expired -		-	150	4514
3939	11	-	11 Tellunar expired - -		-	63	4451
4152	12	-	12 ditto ditto - -		-	213	4238
4269	VI.	-	Sixth Sabbath broke 63 years before its period by *Men* when the 13th. Tellunar wanted 96 years. *Men* were dismissed the Tabernacle after 2673 years' celebration. Alighted on Eden during a respite of 5930 years granted their generations.			117	4121

Time's Flux.	Tellunar Sabbaths.	Genealogy.	Age.	First Æra of Time in Infancy during the first Order of the *Seed*'s Government. Synchroniſm.	Patriarchs.	State of Generations.	Generations	Epochas.	Before Chriſt.	Sacred References.
4399		Seth born to Adam	130	years of age on Eden - - -	1	Born 14	1	130	3991	Geneſis v. 3
4504		Enos to Seth -	105	ditto - - - - -	2	B. 98	2	105	3886	ditto iv. 26
4594		Cainan to Enos -	90	ditto - - - - -	3	B. 686	3	90	3796	ditto v. 9
4664		Mahalal. to Cainan	70	ditto - - - - -	4	B. 4802	4	70	3726	ditto 12
4729		Jared to Mahalaleel	65	ditto - - - - -	5	B. 33614	5	65	3661	ditto 15
4788	6	Jared 59 yrs. of age		when the 13th. of mid. rate or 6th. of 3d. rate, Tellu. & VII. Sab. wld. have exp. had Men not bro. the VI. Sab.		Effective 39214		59	3602	do. iii. 23, 24
4891		Enoch to Jared -	162	years of age on Eden - - -	6	Born 235298	6	103	3499	ditto v. 18
4956		Methuſelah to Eno	65	ditto - - - -	7	B. 1,647086	7	65	3434	ditto 22
5116	I.	- - - -		I. Sabbath at 847 years expired - -		Effec. 1,921598		160	3274	
5143		Lamech to Methuſ.	187	years of age on Eden - - -	8	E. 11,529602	8	87	3247	ditto 25
5199		Adam dies - -	930	years of age, ſees 8 generations - -				56	3191	ditto 5
5256		Enoch tranſlated	365	years of age, walked in God, ſees 2 generations		E. 13,451200		57	3134	ditto v. 24
5269		Waters of grace		flowing ſince Men on Eden up to the Ankle -				13	3121	Ezek. xlvii. 3
5311		Seth dies - -	219	ys. of age, ſs. 7 gs. Sethides connect with giant's daught.		Died 1,344960		42	3079	Geneſis v. 8
5320	7	- - -		7th. Tellunar at 532 yrs. 3d. rate expired -		Incre. 6,725761		9	3070	
5325		Noah to Lamech	182	years of age, giants, tyrants, govern now 955 years	9	Eſſe. 20,175363	9	10	3060	do. v. 29, vi. 4
5409		Enos dies - -	905	ditto, ſees 7 generati. hypocrites govern now 58 ditto		Born 16,141442		79	2981	ditto 11
5494		Mahalaleel dies -	830	ditto, ſees 6 generations - - -		Died 2,689920		85	2896	ditto 17
5504		Cainan dies - -	910	ditto, ſees 9 generations - - -		Incr. 13,451522		10	2886	ditto 14
5691		Jared dies - -	962	ditto, ſees 4 generationt - - -				187	2699	ditto 20
5828		Shem to Noah -	503	ditto on Eden - - - -	10	Eſſe. 33,626885	10	137	2562	ditto v. 32
5852	8	- - -		8 Tellunar expired - - - -		Born 57,167048		24	2538	
5920		Lamech dies - -	777	years of age, ſees 2 generations - -		Died 10,036721		68	2470	ditto 31
5925		Methuſelah dies	969	ditto, ſees 3 generations - - -		Incr. 47,080357		5	2465	ditto 27
		Deluge in the -	600	year of Noah's age, 809 years after the I. Sabbath		Eſſe. 80,707212				ditto vii. 11

											Post. diluv.			
5928		Arphaxat to Shem	100	two years after the Deluge's ceasing -	11	Born	24	1	3	2462	Genesis xi. 10			
5963	II.	- - -		II. Sabbath at ditto expires - -					35	2427				
ditto		Salah to Arphaxat	35	years of age on Earth - -	12	Born	72	2			ditto 12			
5993		Eber to Salah	30	ditto - - - -	13	Born	216	3	30	2397	ditto 15			
6014		Nimrod apostates		from Spiritual Government wrests God's Power					21	2376	do. x. 8, 9, 10			
6027		Peleg to Eber	34	years of age on Earth - -	14	Born	648	4	13	2363	ditto xi. 17			
6057		Reu to Peleg	30	ditto. Babel's Tower ceased building. People emigrate	15	Born	1944	5	30	2333	ditto 18			
6089		Serug to Reu	32	years of age on Earth - -	16	Born	5832	6	32	2301	ditto 21			
6110		Astronom. observa.		first made and continued in Babylon -					21	2280				
6119		Nahor to Serug	30	years of age on Earth - -	17	Born	17496	7	9	2271	ditto 22			
6148		Terah to Nahor	29	ditto - - -	18	Eorn	52488	8	29	2242	ditto 24			
6216		Job alias Melchize.		a descent of Uz, type to Christ's huma. humil. & exalt.		Born	157462		68	2174	ditto x. 23			
6267		Nahor dies -	148	years of age, sees 2 generations -		Effecti.	236192		51	2123	ditto xi. 25			
6269		Waters of grace		raised knee deep since Men on Earth -		Born	708576		2	2121	Ezek. xlvii. 4			
6275		Noah dies -	950	years of age, sees 9 generations -		Died	472392		6	2115	Genesis ix. 19			
6278		Abram to Terah	130	ditto. Had his eldest brother Haran 60 years before	19	Increas.	236184	9	3	2112	ditto xi. 26			
6296		Reu dies -	239	years of age, sees 4 generations -		Effecti.	708576		18	2094	ditto 21			
6317		Peleg dies -	290	ditto, sees 5 generations - -		Born	2,125728		21	2073	ditto 19			
6319		Serug dies -	230	ditto, sees 3 generations - - -		Increas.	708576		2	2071	ditto 23			
6353		Terah dies -	205	ditto, sees 2 gns. journied with Abram when 75 of age					34	2037	do. xi. 32, xii. 4			
6361		Arphaxat dies	433	years of age, sees 8 generations -					8	2029	ditto 13			
6364		Ismael to Abram	86	years of age by Hagar, Sarai's handmaid -					3	2026	do. xvi. 15, 16			
6377		God's cov. with & in	99	of Abraham's age by the seal of circumcision					13	2013	do. xvii. 2-27			
6378		Isaac to Abrabam	100	years of age - - -	20	Effec.	1,417152	10	1	2012	ditto xxi. 2			
6384	9	- - -		9th Tellunar expired - - -		Born	4,251528		6	2006				
6396		Salah dies -	433	years of age, sees 8 generations -		Died	1,417152		12	1994	ditto xi. 15			
6411		Isaac in his -	33	of age (type of the promised seed) sacrifice					15	1979	G. xxii. 2, R. xiii. 8			
6428		Shem dies in his	600	ditto, sees 10 generations - -					17	1962	Genesis xi. 11			
6438		Jacob to Isaac	60	ditto (type of promised seed's incarnation)	21	Effec.	4,251528	11	10	1952	ditto xxv. 26			

Time's Flux.	Tellunars & Sabbat.	Genealogy.	Age.	Synchroniſm.	Patriarchs.	State of Generations.	Gr. aſſ. del.	Epochas.	Before Chriſt.	Sacred References.
6453		Abraham dies	175	of age, ſees 2 generations - -		Born 12,754584		15	1937	Gen. 17
6457		Eber dies -	464	ditto, ſees 8 generations - -		Died 4,251528		4	1933	ditto xi. 17
6488		Jacob flies fro. Eſau	50	ditto to Padan Haran, Terah's grave -		Incre. 8,503056		31	1902	do. xxvii. 1-7
6496		Melchize. alias Job	280	of age dies (type of Chriſt's humanity) ſees 4 genera.				8	1894	Jb. i. 3, xlii. 12-17
6498		Levi to Jacob	60	of age by Lea at Padan Haran -				2	1892	} Gs. xxix. xxx.
6499		Judah to Jacob	61	ditto by ditto at ditto - -	22	Eſſe. 12,754584	12	1	1891	
6502		Joſeph to ditto	64	ditto by Rachel at ditto - - -		Born 38,263753		3	1888	
6519		Joſeph ſold when	17	ditto into Egypt (epocha Iſrael's bondage)		Died 12,754584		17	1871	ditto xxxvii. 2
6532		do. interprets when	30	ditto Pharaoh's two dreams (Jacob 94 of age)		Incr. 25,509163		13	1858	ditto xli. 15-32
6538		Phares to Judah	39	ditto by Tamar his daughter in law in Canaan	23	Effe. 38,263752	13	6	1852	ditto xxxviii. 29
6558		Iſaac dies in Canaan	180	ditto, ſees 3 generations - -		B. 114,791256		20	1832	ditto xxxv. 28
6559		Plenty began in		Egypt - - -		Died 38,263752		1	1831	ditto xli. 47
6568		Egyptians ſold		themſelves ſlaves to Joſeph, 3 years famine -		Incr. 76,527504		9	1822	ditto xlvii.
ditto		Hezron to Phares	30	ditto whilſt Jacob yet ſojourned in Canaan -	24	Eff. 114,791258	14		ditto	
ditto		Kohath to Levi	70	ditto whilſt ditto - - -						ditto xlvi. 26
ditto		Jacob when -	130	ditto went into Egypt, 66 in family -		B. 344,373768				
6585		Jacob dies -	147	ditto in Egypt, ſees 3 generations - -		D. 144,791256		17	1805	ditto xlvii. 28
6612		Joſeph dies -	110	ditto in ditto, ſees 3 ditto - -		Inc. 299,582512		27	1778	ditto l. 22, 23
6661		Ram to Hezron	93	ditto (firſt generation in Egypt) -	25	Eff. 344,373768	15	39	1739	ditto
6701		Amram to Kohath	133	ditto dies before Amram's birth - -		Inc. 688,850536		50	1689	Exodus vi. 18
6754		Aminadab to Ram	93	ditto (ſecond generation in Egypt) -	26	E. 1033,124304	16	53	1636	
6810	III.	- - -		III. Sabbath at 847 years expired -				56	1580	
6838		Moſes to Amram	137	of age by Jackebed, Kohath's ſiſter -				28	1552	ditto vi. 20
6846		Nahaſſon to Amina.	93	ditto (third generation born in Egypt) -	27	E. 3099,363912	17	8	1544	
6854		Joſhua to Nun				Born 51,656085		8	1536	
6916	10	- -		10 Tellunar at 532 years 3d. rate expires -		Died 52,531591		62	1474	

Second Æra of Time in Adult during the

Second Æra of Time in Adult during the second Order of the *Seed*'s Government.

Synchroniſm.

6918	Iſra. is led out of Eg.	80	year of Moſes's age			Decrea. 875526		2	1472	ditto xii.
6919	Univerſal eruption		Vulcano, Iſrael in Sinai, Earth quake ditto in Paran					1	1471	xix.18,Ns.xvi.31
6938	Salmon to Nahaſſon	92	of age (fourth generation born out of Egypt)		28	E. 3098,488386	1	19	1452	
6958	Iſrael by Moſes	120	of age delivered Iſrael to Joſhua					20	1432	
6964	Joſhua dies	110	of age, i. Judge of Iſrael 6 years Judge			Born 49,975617		6	1426	Joſhua xxiv. 29
6972	Iſrael for apoſtaſy	8	years in ſervitude under Chuſan			Died 50,794891		8	1418	Judges iii. 8
7012	Othniel dies	40	ditto ii. Judge in Iſrael			Decrea. 819274		40	1378	
7030	Iſrael for apoſtaſy	18	ditto in ſervitude under Eglon					18	1360	
7053	Boaz to Salmon	115	of age (firſt generation in Canaan)		29	E. 3097,669112	2	23	1337	
7110	Ehud dies being	80	years iii. Judge in Iſrael			Born 48,401079		57	1280	
	Shamgar dies being	½	ditto iv. Judge in ditto			Died 49,169351				ditto iv.
7130	Iſrael for apoſtaſy	20	ditto ſervitude under Jabin			Decrea. 768272		20	1260	ditto v.
7168	Obed to Boaz	115	of age		30	E. 3096,900840	3	38	1222	
7170	Deb. & Barak ceaſe	40	years having been v. Judges					2	1220	
7177	Iſrael apoſtatizes	7	years in ſervitude under Midian			Born 47,644628		7	1213	
7184	~~Eneas killed in bat.~~	~~16~~	~~years after the ſiege of Troy~~					6	1206	
7217	Gideon dies being	40	years the vi. Judge of Iſrael			Died 46,923047		23	1173	
7220	Abimelech killed	3	years uſurping royalty over Iſrael					3	1170	
7243	Tola dies being	23	years vii. Judge over Iſrael			Decreaſ. 721585		23	1147	
7265	Jair dies being	22	years viii ditto in ditto					22	1125	
7269	Waters of grace		from knee to loin deep					4	1121	Ezekiel xlvii. 5
7282	Jeſſe to Obed	114	of age		31	E. 3096,179255	4	13	1108	
7283	Iſrael apoſtatizes	18	years in ſervitude under Philiſtines and Amonites					1	1107	
7289	Jephtah dies being	6	years ix Judge of Iſrael					6	1101	
7296	Ipſam dies being	7	ditto x. ditto of ditto					7	1094	
7306	Elon dies being	10	ditto xi. ditto of ditto					10	1084	
7314	Abdon dies being	8	years the xii. Judge in Iſrael			Born 45,532048		8	1076	
7354	Iſrael for apoſtaſy	40	ditto in ſervitude under Philiſtines					40	1036	
7374	Samſon dies being	20	ditto the xiii. Judge, type of Jeſus's delivering by death			Died 46,211631		20	1016	

G. aft. Eruſ.

Jl. J. 18

Time's Flux.	Tellunar Sabbaths.	Genealogy.	Age.	Synchroniſm.	Patriarchs.	State of Generations.	Gr. aſt. Er.	Epochas.	Before Chriſt.	Sacred References.
7376		Anarchia in Iſrael	1½	year, which and Shamgar's ½ fill 2 years -		Decreaſ. 679582		2	1014	
7396		David to Jeſſe	114	of age - - -	32	E. 3095,499673	5	20	994	
7416		Eli dies being	40	years xiv. Judge over Iſrael -		Born 44,221424		20	974	
7423		Samuel reſigns bng.	7½	year xv. Judge over Iſrael rejecting Spirit's governme.		Died 44,862314		7½	967	
7426		Saul killed in battle	3	years having reigned i. King in Iſrael -		Decreaſ. 640890		3	964	
7434		Nathan to David	38	of age in Hebron - - -	33	E. 3094,858782	6	8	956	Luke iii. 31
7436		Solomon to David	40	of age in Jeruſalem - -		Born 42,984149		2	954	
7448	11	- -		11 Tellunar at 532 years 3d. rate expired -		Decreaſ. 605411		12	942	ditto
7459		Mattathias to Nath.	25	years of age - - -	34	E. 3094,253372	7	11	931	
7465		Rehoboam to Solo.	29	ditto - - -		Born 41,814235		6	925	
7466		David dies reigning	40	years ii. King in Iſrael, lived 70 years -		Died 42,387032		1	924	
7470		Templ. founda. laid	4	ditto of Solomon's reign -		Decreaſ. 572797		4	920	
7484		Menon to Mattath.	25	years of age - -	35	E. 3093,680575	8	14	906	ditto
7504		Melea to Menon	20	ditto of ditto - - -	36	E. 3093,137981	9	20	886	ditto
7505		Abijah to Rehoboa.	40	years of age - -		Born 39,655615		1	885	
7506		Solomon dies reign.	40	years iii. King in Iſrael, lived 70 years -		Died 40,170623		1	884	
7519		Aſa to Abijah	14	ditto of age - -				13	871	
7523		Rehoboam dies rei.	17	years iv. King from Samuel, lived 58 years		Decreaſ. 515008		4	867	2 Chro. xii. 13
7524		Eliakim to Melea	20	years of age - -	37	E. 3092,622970	10	1	866	Luke iii. 30
7526		Abijah dies reigning	3	years v. King from Samuel, lived 21 years		Born 38,657737		2	864	
7532		Jehoſhaphat to Aſa	13	years of age - - -		Decreaſ. 489339		6	858	
7549		Jonan to Eliakim	25	ditto - - -	38	E. 3092,133634	11	17	841	ditto
7560		Jehoram to Jehoſh.	28	ditto - - -		Born 37,708947		11	830	
7567		Aſa dies reigned	41	years vi. King from Samuel, lived 48 years		Decreaſ. 465542		7	823	2 Chro. xvi. 13
7574		Joſeph to Jonan	25	years of age - -	39	E. 3091,668092	12	7	816	Luke iii. 30
ditto		Ahaziah to Joram	14	ditto - - -		Born 36,805572				

7579		Elias tranſlated		- - -			Died 37,249011		5	811	2 Kings xi. 11
7592		Jehoſap. dies reign.	25	years vii. King after Samuel, lived 60 years			Decreaſ 443439		13	798	
7599		Juda to Joſeph	25	years of age - -		40	E. 3091,224653	13	7	791	
7600		Jehoram dies reign.	8	years viii. King after ditto, lived 40 years					1	790	
7601		Ahaziah dies reign.	1	year ix. King after ditto, lived 27 years -			Born 35,932847		1	789	
ditto		Jehoahas to Ahazi.	27	years of age - -					do.	ditto	
7607		Athaliah uſurps	6	years and killed at the Temple -			Died 36,368525		6	783	
7615		Olympic games		inſtituted - - -					2	775	
7623		Amaziah to Jehoah.	22	of age - - -			Decreaſ. 435678		8	767	
7624		Simeon to Juda	20	ditto - - -		41	E. 3090,398067	14	1	766	Luke iii. 30
7637		Rome built -		- - -			Born 35,122747		13	753	
7647		Nabonazars epocha		- - - -			Died 35,526457		6	747	
ditto		Jehoahas died reig.	40	years x. King after ditto, lived 47 years -			Decreaſ. 403710				
7649		Levi to Simeon	25	years of age - -		42	E. 3090,398067	15	6	741	ditto 29
7657	IV.	- - -		IV. Sabbath at 847 years expired -			Born 34,337756		8	733	
7661		Uzziah to Amos	38	years of age - -			Decreaſ. 385818		4	729	
7674		Mattathias to Levi	25	ditto - - -		43	E. 3090,012249	16	13	716	ditto
7677		Amaziah dies reign.	29	years xi. King after Samuel, lived 54 years			Decreaſ. 369089		3	713	
7699		Jorim to Mattathi.	25	of age - - -		44	E. 3089,643160	17	22	691	ditto
7704		Jotham to Uzziah	43	ditto - - -			Born 32,868544		5	686	
7709		Pul Aſſyrian -		King diſtreſſes Iſrael - -			Decreaſ. 352425		5	681	2 Kings xv. 19
7724		Eliezer to Jorim	25	of age - - -		45	E. 3089,289735	18	15	666	Luke iii. 29
7725		Ahas to Jotham	21	ditto - - -					1	665	
7728		Aſſyrian monarchy		erected by Tiglath Piln. alias Arbaces and Ninus; conquers Sardanapalus; Epocha Iſrael's captivity			Born 32,180101		3	662	2 Kings xv. 29
7729		Uzziah dies reigned	52	years xii. King after ditto, lived 68 years -			Died 31,518839		do.	ditto	
7736		Hezekiah to Ahas	11	years of age - - -			Decreaſ. 338738		8	654	
7745		Jotham dies reigned	16	years xiii. King after Samuel, lived 41 years					9	645	
7748		Joſſe to Eliezer	24	years of age - -		46	E. 3088,956997	19	4	641	Luke iii. 29

Time's Flux.	Tellunar Sabbaths.	Genealogy.	Age.	Synchronism.	Patriarchs.	State of Generations.	Gr. aft. Er.	Epochas.	Before Christ.	Sacred References.
7751		Tiglat Piln. applied		to assist Ahas, but baffles Ahas -		Born 31,519908		2	639	2 Kings xvi. 7
7761		Ahas dies reigned	16	years xiv. King after Samuel in Judah, lived 36 years		Died 31,844856		10	629	2 C. xxviii. 20
7766		Salmanasser contin.		Israel's capture with Hosheah 9 years King of Israel		Decreas. 324948		5	624	2 Kings xvii. 6
7772		Er to Josse -	24	of age - - -	47	E. 3088,626049	20	6	618	Luke iii. 28
7775		Senacharib King of		Assyria invades Judah - -				3	615	2 Kings xviii. 13
7776		Manasses to Hezek.	40	of age - - -		Born 30,886260		1	614	
7785		Berodach Balad. son		to Baladan, King of Babylon, sends Hezekiah presents		Died 31,198243		9	605	ditto xx. 12
7790		Hezekiah dies reig.	29	years xv. King after Samuel in Judah, lived 54 years		Decreas. 311983		5	600	ditto 21
7796		Elmodan to Er	24	of age - -	48	E. 3088,314066	21	6	594	Luke iii. 28
7820		Cosam to Elmodan	24	of age - - -	49	E. 3088,014288	22	24	570	ditto
7821		Amon to Manasses	45	of age - - -		Born 29,692445		1	569	
7837		Josiah to Amon	16	of age - - -		Died 29,980721		16	553	
7843		Manass. dies reign.	55	years xvi. King after ditto in ditto, lived 67 years		Decreas. 288276		6	547	
7844		Addi to Cosam	24	of age - - -	50	E. 3087,726612	23	1	546	ditto
7845		Amon dies reigned	2	years xvii. King after ditto in ditto, lived 24 years		Born 29,129491		1	545	
7856		God's winking at		Israel's iniquity, 390 years expires, Judah 40 more		Decreas. 277423		11	534	Ezekiel iv. 5
7868		Melchi to Addi	24	of age - - -	51	E. 3087,448589	24	12	522	Luke iii. 28
7876		Josiah died reigned	31	years xviii. King after ditto in ditto, lived 39 years				8	514	2 Kings xxiii. 29
7876		Jehoahaz cap. reig.	¼	years xix. King, led away by Pharaoh Necho		Born 28,587487				ditto 32
7887		Jehoiakim died rei.	11	years xx. King after Samuel in Judah -		Died 28,854659		11	503	ditto 36
7887		Jehoiachin reigned	¼	years xxi. King, carried captive by Nebuchadnezzar		Decreas. 267172				ditto xxiv. 12
7892		Neri to Melchi	24	years of age - - -	52	E. 3087,181417	25	5	498	Luke iii. 27
7903		Zedekiah brother to		Jehoiakim xxii. King and all Judah into Babylon capti.		Born 28,065286				
		God's wink. at Jud.	40	years respite expired - -		Died 28,322765		11	487	Ezekiel iv. 6
7913		Temple burnt by		Nebuchadnezzar in his 19 reign, 10 Judah's captivity		Decreas. 257479		10	477	2 Kin. xxv. 8, 9
7915		Salaltiel to Neri	23	years of age - -	53	E. 3086,923938	26	2	475	

p. 1. 19	7938		Zerubabel to Salal.	23	years of age - - -	54	E. 3086,675632	27	23	452	Luke iii. 27
	~~7958~~		~~Sagitar's conſtellat.~~		~~departure from Colurus diſco. by Hipp. ſon to Piſiſtra~~		Decreaſ. 239612		20	432	
	7961		Rheza to Zerubabel	23	years of age - -	55	E. 3086,436020	28	3	429	ditto
	7962		Abiud to Zerubabel	24	years of age, Zerubabel's collateral line -	55	Born 26,607207		1	428	Matthew i. 13
	7973		Judah enlarged		the firſt year of Cyrus's reign in Babylon		Died 26,838574		11	417	
	7980	12	- - -		12 Tellunar at 532 years (3d. rate) expired		Decreaſ. 231367		7	410	
	7984		Joanna to Rheza	23	years of age - - -	56	E. 3086,204653	29	4	406	Luke iii. 27
			Pious capti. cauſed		the foundations of Abramins (Bramins) Maji, Philoſo, Eſſenes and Therapeutes		Decreaſ. 223541				
	8007		Juda to Joanna	23	years of age - - -	57	E. 3085,981112	30	23	383	ditto 26
	8008		Eliakim to Abiud	46	years of age, Zerubabel's collateral line	57	Born 25,603285		1	382	Matthew i. 13
	8022		Temple rebuilt	49	years after Judah's Enlarg. 6th of Artaxerxes		Decreaſ. 231333		14	368	Ezr. vi. 15. Da. xi.
	8030		Joſeph to Judah	23	years of age - - -	58	E. 3085,749779	31	8	360	Luke iii. 26
	8043		Alexan called great	25	years of age conquers Babylon 3d year of his war		Decreaſ. 239540		13	347	Jeremiah xxv. 12
	8053		Semei to Joſeph	23	years of age - - -	59	E. 3085,510239	32	10	337	Luke iii. 26
	8054		Azor to Eliakim	46	years of age, Zerubabel's collateral line -	59	Decreaſ. 248191		1	336	Matthew i. 14
	8076		Mattathias to Semei	23	years of age - - -	60	E. 3085,262048	33	22	314	Luke iii. 26
	8099		Maath to Mattathi.	23	years of age - - -	61	E. 3085,004729	34	23	291	ditto
	8100		Sadac to Azor	46	years of age, Zarubabel's collateral line	61	Decreaſ. 266962		1	290	Matthew i. 14
	8122		Nagge to Maath	23	years of age (Septuagint publiſhed) -	62	E. 3084,737767	35	22	268	Luke iii. 25
	8145		Eſti to Nagge	23	years of age - -	63	E. 3084,460611	36	23	245	ditto
	ditto		Achin to Sadac	45	years of age, Zerubabel's collateral line	63	Decreaſ. 287944		do.	ditto	Matthew i. 14
	8168		Nahum to Eſti	23	years of age - -	64	E. 3084,172667	37	23	222	Luke iii. 25
	8190		Eliud to Achin	45	years of age, Zerubabel's collateral line -	64	Decreaſ. 299376		22	200	Matthew i. 15
	8191		Amos to Nahum	23	years of age - - -	65	E. 3083,873291	38	1	199	Luke iii. 25
	8193		Iſlands thrown up		Delos, Rhodes, Anope, Melos and Nea by Earthquake				2	197	
	8213		Matthatias to Amos	22	years of age, Jeruſalem taken by Antioch Epiphanes	66	E. 3083,561788	39	20	177	ditto
	8232		Joſeph to Matthat.	22	years of age - -	67	E. 3083,237408	40	19	158	Luke iii. 25
	8235		Eleazer to Eliud	45	years of age, Zerubabel's collateral line -	67	Born 32,117057		3	155	Matthew i. 15

Time's Fixt.	Tellurs & Sabbat.	Genealogy.	Age.	Synchroniſm.	Patriarchs.	State of Generations.	Gr. aft. Er.	Epochas.	Before Chriſt.	Sacred References.
		Eccleſiaſticus, alias Jeſus (fath. to Sirah)		Panareton: Treaſure of virtues in Hebrew by one by his grand-ſon Jeſus from Hebrew tranſlated in Greek about this time - -		Died 32,455131 Decreaſ. 338074				
8254		Joanna to Joſeph	22	years of age - -	68	E. 3082,899334	41	19	136	Luke iii. 24
8269		Waters of grace		raiſed to fathomleſs - -		Decreaſ. 352653		15	121	Ezekiel xlvii. 5
8276		Melchi to Joanna	22	years of age - -	69	E. 3082,546681	42	7	114	Luke iii. 24
8280		Matthan to Eleazer	45	years of age, Zerubabel's collateral line	69	Decreaſ. 368196		4	110	Matthew i. 15
8298		Levi to Melchi	22	years of age - - -	70	E. 3082,178485	43	18	92	Luke iii. 24
8311		Veſuvius's -		great and probably not his firſt eruption		Decreaſ. 384792		13	79	
8320		Matthat to Levi	22	years of age - - -	71	E. 3081,793693	44	9	70	ditto
8325		Jacob to Matthan	45	years of age, Zerubabel's collateral line	71			5	65	Matthew i. 16
8335		Julius Cæſar -		2327 years after Nimrod's apoſtaſy, in vain attempts ſubmitting Britain to Roman empire -		Born 35,020383 Died 35,422916		10	55	
8340		Heli to Matthat	20	years of age - - -	72	E. 3081,391160	45	5	50	Luke iii. 23
8345		Julian's period		of 7980 years dedicated to him by Soſſigenes		Born 35,830130		5	45	
8352		Hiſpanie epocha		introduction of Julian period in Spain -		Decreaſ. 421531		7	38	
8360		Joſeph to Heli	20	years of age (Huſband to Virgin Mary)	73	E. 3080,969629	46	8	30	ditto
8365		Mary Virgin to Jac. Temple 2d. rebuild.	40	years of age, Zerubabel's collateral line - by Her. the gr. the holy of holy fini. in 2 yr. Cour. never finiſh. were ſtopt by Gallius's invaſion in 66 poſt Chriſt	73	Born 36,678209 Died 37,120116	grns. aft. Ch.	5	25	
3389		Mary Virgin -	24	years of age, conceived the Divine *Seed* -		Decreaſ. 441907		24		I.u.i.31, Iſ.vii.14
3390		JESUS to Mary	25	years of age is the Mother Meſſiah, Chriſt's firſt com.	74	E. 3080,527722	1	AC		Iſ.ix.6,7, Jo.i.14
3420		JESUS in his	30	year of age enters his office of apoſt. & prophet - - -		Born 37,567413 Died 38,031207		30	30	
8423		JESUS, God's Lamb	33	years of age, is crucified (the Father's ſacrifice to reconcile Human.) Chriſt's ſecond coming at Pentecoſt		Decreaſ. 463794 E. 3080,063926		3	33	

Third and Laſt Æra of Time in Manhood

under the Third and Laſt Order of the *Seed*'s Government in Subſtance manifeſted *Love*.

Time's Flux.	*Tellunars & Sabbat.*	*Names.*	Synchroniſm.	*Perſecution.*	*State of Generations.*	*Gr. aſt. Ch.*	*Epochas.*	*After Chriſt.*	*Sacred References.*
8423		The Seed's Love	enlightens 120 of her members at the Pentecoſt		Decreaſ. 487352			33	Acts i. 15
8427		Gentile's converſio.	when perſecuted in Jeruſalem, Chriſt's diſciples fly				4	37	Jeſa. xi. 10 Ro.m xv. 9-12 Acts viii. 1
8442		St. Pauls epiſtles	1ſt. and 2d. to Theſſa. ditto to Gallatians xi. of Claud.		E. 3079,576576	3	15	52	
8446		ditto	1ſt. to Corinth. 1ſt. to Tim. ditto to Titus ii. of Nero		Born 39,481751		4	56	
8447		ditto	2d. to Corinthians in the reign iii. of Nero -		Died 39,994501		1	57	
8448		ditto	Romans - ditto iv. of ditto		Decreaſ. 512916		1	58	
8451		ditto	Epheſ. & 2d. to Tim. ditto v. of ditto -				3	61	
8452		Ceſtius Gallus	inveſts Jeruſalem, ſets period to Temple building				1	66	
ditto		St. Paul's epiſtles	Philipians, Coloſſians and Philemon vii. of Nero						
ditto		St. James's ditto	is ſuppoſed wrote in Judea ditto -						
8453		St. Paul's epiſtle	to the Hebrews reign viii. of Nero -				1	63	
ditto		I. Perſecution	Daniel's 62 weeks expired, date of Millennium	i.					Daniel ix. 26 Revelat. xx. 3
8454		St. Peter's epiſtles	firſt and ſecond item Juda's, reign ix. Nero -				1	64	
ditto		The four Goſpels	Matthew, Mark, Luke and John wrote -					ditto	
8456½		Daniel's midd. week	Judea invaded by Veſpaſian, xii. ½ Nero -				2½	66½	
8460		Dan. 70 weeks expi	Deſolat. Jeruſalem, Juda and Temple, reign i. Veſpa.		E. 3079,063660	4	3½	70	
8470		St. John's	firſt epiſtle wrote in the reign i. of Tit. -		Born 40,527153		10	80	
8476		ditto	ſecond and third ditto wrote in ditto v. Dom.		Died 41,067516		6	86	
8480		II. Perſecution	of the *Seed*'s members in ditto viii. ditto -	ii.	Decreaſ. 540363		4	90	
8483		Chriſt's Revelation	to St. John given at Patmos ditto ix. ditto		E. 3078,523475	5	3	93	
8497		III. Perſecution	of the *Seed*'s members in ditto ix. Tray. -	iii			14	107	
8504	V.	- -	V. Sabbath at 847 years (third rate) expired		Born 41,601669		7	114	
8508		IV. Perſecution	againſt the *Seed*'s members in reign i. Adri. -	iv	Decreaſ. 569886		4	118	
8512	13	- -	13 Tellunar at 532 years (3d. rate) expires		E. 3077,953589	6	4	122	

Time's Flux.	Tellunars Sabbaths.	Names.	Synchronism.	Perſecution.	State of Generations.	Gr. aft. Ch.	Epochas.	After Chriſt.	Sacred References.
8552		V. Perſecution	againſt the *Seed*'s members in reign i. Marcus Aurelius	v.	Decreaſ. 602104		40	162	
8576		Lucius K. in Britain	firſt royal Diſciple of Chriſt in Britain -				24	186	
8592		VI. Perſecution	againſt the *Seed*'s members reign x. of Severus	vi.			16	202	
8625		VII. ditto	againſt the *Seed*'s members ditto i. Maximinus	vii.			33	235	
8640		VIII. ditto	againſt ditto - i. Decins -	viii	E. 3074,559289	11	15	250	
8647		IX. ditto	againſt ditto - - iv. Valerianus	ix	Decreaſ. 812945		7	257	
8674		Diocleſian Æra	commences reign i. Diocleſian -		E. 3073,746344	12	27	284	
8693		X. Perſecution	againſt the *Seed*'s members ditto xix. ditto -	x.	E. 3072,878054	13	19	303	
8696		Conſtantine Emper.	called the great his reigns i. year -				3	306	
8708		Arius Preſbyter	of Alexandria firſt attempt on Chriſt's divinity				12	318	
8715		Nicen gen. Council	Arius's doctrine condemned reign ix. Conſtantine		E. 3072,065553	14	7	325	
8726		Athanaſius Biſhop	of Alexandria by Conſtantine baniſhed to Trier				11	336	
8727		Conſtantine Emper.	called the great dies reign i. Conſtantine, junior		Born 48,001024		1	337	
ditto		Athanaſius Biſhop	recalled from Trier by Conſtantine, junior -		Died 48,762945		do.	ditto	
8731		Athanaſius ditto	depoſited by a Synod of Arians in Antioch -				4	341	
8739		ditto -	recalled by Conſtantius -		Decreaſ. 761921		8	349	
8740		ditto -	received with joy at Alexandria -		E. 3071,305732	15	1	350	
8751		Julian Apoſt.	created Emperor - - -		Born 46,534904		11	361	
8753		Jovian -	Succeeds Julian - -		Decreaſ. 715921		2	363	
8762		Athanaſius Biſhop	died at Alexandria - -		E. 3070,589311		9	372	
8839		Saxons -	enter Britain - -		E. 3086,687846	19	77	449	
8993		Hegiræ Epocha	Mahomet's flight from Mecca -		E. 3065,684003	25	154	603	
9020		Yezdege ditto	Yezdege King in Perſia died - -		E. 3065,264621	26	27	630	
9044	14	- -	14 Tellunar at 532 years (third rate) expires		E. 3064,864246	27	24	654	
9139		Schiſm Jewiſh	Harraites from Phariſ. former accept no tradition		E. 3063,429149	31	95	749	
9351	VI.	- -	VI. Sabbath at 847 years (third rate) expired		E. 3061,372599	39	212	961	
9453		666 Little Seaſon	Power renders *Love* in the Church of no effect		E. 3060,454407	43	102	1063	Revelat. xiii. 8

9463		Gregory VII.	crowned 156 Pope -	E. 3060,216849	44	10	1073	ditto 1, 2
9473		ditto -	enforces the Prieſt's Celibacy -	E. 3059,970712	45	10	1083	1 Timothy iv. 3
9474		Gregory VII. died	baniſhed by the Emperor Henry IV. -	E. 3059,970721		1	1084	Revelat. xiii. 3
9512		Pope's Primacy	all European Princes yield thereto at Worms	Decreaſ. 255191	45	38	1122	
9560		Madock Prince	of Wales diſcovered North Euphratium -	E. 3059,175905	48	48	1170	
9576	15	Period of 7980 yrs.	15 Tellunar (General common Cycle) -	E. 3058,889343	49	16	1186	
9594		Inquiſition -	by Dominicus an order of his name founded	E. 3058,592443	50	18	1204	
9770		Gun-powder -	invented by Barth. Swarz Francis. Frier -	E. 3056,131653	57	176	1380	
9861		Printing -	invented by a German Soldier - -	E. 3054,715284	60	91	1471	
9874		Mart. Bœhm alias	Bohenira diſcovers South Eupratium -	E. 3054,231862	61	13	1484	
9882		Chriſtopher Colum.	diſcovered Equatorial Euphratium - -	Decreaſ. 508508		8	1492	
9884			Sebaſtian Cabot diſcovered North Euphratium			2	1494	
9907		Reformation	by Martin Luther - -	E. 3053,723354	62	23	1517	
10037		ditto -	by George Fox: Jacob Bœhm dead 23 years	E. 3050,012796	68	130	1647	
10080	16	Jama -	Port Royal ſunk by Earthquake -	E. 3048,450146	70	45	1692	
10108			16 Tellunar at 532 years (third rate) expired	Born 50,804809		26	1718	
			Earthquake opened Lake at Palermo -	Died 51,165908				
			William Penn died: J. W. G. de Brahm born	Decreaſ. 861099				
10119		666 (litt. Seaſ. exp.)	under Pope Ben. xiii. prince Urſini -	E. 3047,589047	71	11	1729	
		Hf. hr. Silen. in Hea.	Lima and Calao ſunk by Earthquake -	Born 49,152056				Revelat. viii. 1
10163		Jeſuits exjeſuited	by Pope 247 Clem. xiii. - -	Died 49,957827		44	1773	
10164			ditto died ſuddenly, followed by Pius vi.	Decreaſ. 805771		1	1774	
10165		Britain -	levies war againſt Euphratians -	E. 3046,027666	73	2	1775	
10166		* Euphratians	declare Independence - - -	Born 46,144986		1	1776	
		ditto -	maintain Independence: Peace with Britain			7	1783	
		Meſſina -	and Calabria deſtroyed by Earthquake -	Died 46,859478				
10174		Rhein and Danube	inundated Germany from Holland to Auſtria			1	1784	
10178		France -	Revolts againſt old Conſtitution - -	Decreaſ. 714492		4	1788	
10181		ditto -	new Conſtitution accepted by the King -	E. 3045,151586	74	3	1791	

* *Americans.*

Deſtruction of thoſe which deſtroy the Earth.

Revelation xi. 18

Opening of God's Temple in Heaven.

Revelation xi. 19

		Since Creation	Since Chriſt		
Sounding	I. Trumpet in interior of Europe great and ſore peſtilence	10190	1800	Antitypical holy Convocation - - -	{Lev. xxiii. 24 Revel. viii. 9
ditto	II. ditto on the European Sea-coaſt grievious contagion	10191	1801		
ditto	III. ditto upon two famous trading Rivers; Theiſm of general acceptation	10192	1802	Iſrael's Remnt. gathered in Aſia by a Spiritual Miniſter	ditto vii. 2
ditto	IV. ditto 5 months in interior of Europe Shortening of Time	10193	1803	the Two Witneſſes manifeſt three woes - -	ditto viii. 10, 13
				Time ſhortened from 24 to 16 hours per Natural Day	ditto viii. 12
ditto	V. ditto Man of Sin held up - -	ditto	ditto	Antitypical Jubilee - - - -	ditto xi. 3
ditto	VI. ditto from Europe goes into Aſia	10194	1804	Nations called to the Great Day of the Lord -	ditto ix. 14
Epocha	ſhort ſpace of 42 months, Man of -	10195	1805	Sin his Empire proclaimed; five Vials emptied, to wit, the ſoundings of the five Trumpets realized	ditto xvi. 1-11
	Eve of the Antitypical Tabernacle Sabbath of 12 mon.	ditto	ditto		
	Sixth Vial emptied in Aſia, Iſrael's - -	10196	1806	Remnant and Aſiatic Army find all Rivers dry	ditto xvi. 12
	Iſrael's Remnt. on ſecond Antity. Sab. reach the Camp	10197	1807	of Saints about the beloved City - - -	ditto xx. 9
	Aſiatic Army deluges - - - -	10198	1808	Europe the third Antitypical Sabbath of 12 months	ditto
	VII. Sabbath expires at 847 years (third rate) -	and	End	of the reſpited Tabernacle for the generations -	
	Fourth Antitypical (12 months) Sabbath in its middle	10199	1809	is the deſtruction of deſtroyers of the Earth, to wit,	

the Man of Sin and his Army by Subterraneous Fire, and his Allies, Eaſt and Weſtern Potentates, Gog and Magog, with their Armies by hail and their own ſword at the hour of the third and laſt coming of Chriſt in his Father's glory.

Sounding of the Seventh Trumpet,

Revelation x. 3-7.

Seven Thunders, Seven Voices, Lightnings and Earthquakes.

ditto xi. 15-18.

Nimrodian Hunters

In Wrath before the Manifeſtation of Divine Power, as repreſented in Nebuchadnezzar's Image, excellent in Brightneſs yet terrible, Dan. ii. 31.

As a Supplement to the General Tables both to fill up and adjuſt.

From Creation.	*Before Chriſt*	
4788	3602	The 15th. Tellunar and VII. Sabbath of the Rented Men's Tabernacle were the intended Terms of Time's Flux.
5311	3079	Seth dies, 912 Years of Age.
6129	2261	Ninus (Aſhur's Son) after Nimrod's Death (and expelling out of Shinar Nimrod's Relations, the Cuthites or Cuſhites, who followed their Patriarch Cuſh into Egypt, there called the Shepherds) erects Aſſyria, Caldea, Media and Perſia into one Monarchy.
6195	2195	Ægialeus lays the Foundation to the Kingdom of Sycion.
6353	2037	Inachus is the Founder of the Kingdom of Argos.
ditto	ditto	Ægidius Pharaoh entertains Abram and Lot *during the Famine amongſt the Canaanites.*
6358	2032	Amraphel Royal Governor of Babylon and Cedarlaemar ditto in Perſia under Ninus's Monarchy.

323 Years is the Period of the Image's golden Head.

6337	2053	The Building of Trier's (Treveris) Metropolis of the Belgic Gauls now belonging to the Elector of Coblence.
6360	2030	Arphaxat dies, 403 Years of Age, before Terah the Father of Abram,
6423	1967	Cecrops lays the Foundation for a Kingdom in Athens.
6468	1922	Abimelech, King of Gerar, entertains Iſaac and Sons, Eſau and Jacob, *during the next Famine in Canaan.*
ditto	ditto	Thurimachus Pharaoh expels the Cuſhites, alias Shepherds, who ſat down in Perſia, gave Name to a River and Country.
6532	1858	OAheres Pharaoh has his two Dreams interpreted by Joſeph.
6540	1850	Lelex erects the Kingdom of Sparta.
6568	1822	Rathos Pharaoh receives Jacob, ſelf 66 in Family, the 2d. Year of the *univerſal Famine in Canaan and Elſewhere.*
6612	1778	Ram-Miam Pharaoh mancipates Iſrael, who after Joſeph's Death might have returned to Canaan, the Land of God's Promiſe to them, but preferred Egypt, though with Divine negative Permiſſion, yet the Lord taught them Wiſdom to diſcriminate Divine Power from Men's Wrath.

From Creation.	*Befor Chriſt*	
ditto	ditto	Pelops gives Name and Royalty to Peloponeſus.
6918	1472	Amenemnes Pharaoh purſuing Iſrael is drowned in the Edumean Sea.
		560 Years is the Period of the Image's ſilver Breaſt and Arms.
~~7090~~	~~1300~~	Picus, Son to Saturnus, a Deſcent of Gomer, erects the Kingdom of Latium.
7114	1276	Perſeus transfers the Kingdom of Argos to Mycene.
7148	1242	Hercules returning from the Argonautic Expedition inſtitutes the firſt Olympic Games.
7171	1219	Latinus, the third Latian King, betroths his Daughter Lavinia to Turnus, King of the Rutulans.
7190	1200	Agamemnon deſtroys Troy after a ten Years' Siege.
7205	1185	The Diviſion of Greece by the Heraclides.
ditto	ditto	Æneas, in a Duel, ſlays Turnus, marries his Widow, and, ſix Years after, ſucceeds as fourth King his Father-in-law in the Kingdom of Latium, is in his 6th. Year of Reign killed in Battle, Aſcanius his Son by his firſt Wife Creuſe ſucceeds him in the Kingdom.
7519	871	Bocchorus, alias Shiſhah, Pharaoh invades Judea in the Reign of Rehoboam, takes Solomon's Treaſure.
7568	822	Lycurgus, King of Sparta, together with Inhitus, King of Elis, revive the neglected Olympian Games.
7614	776	Olympic Games regulated ſince the Victor Chorœbus.
		696 Years is the Period of the braſs Belly and Thighs.
7637	753	Romulus built Rome, is the 20th. King of Latium, and firſt Monarch of Rome.
7676	714	Numa Pompilius, ſecond Roman Monarch, renowned for Religion, Juſtice and Peace.
7709	681	Arbaces, alſo Ninus royal Governor over Media, dethrones his Monarch Sardanapalus the laſt Succeſſor of Ninus in the Aſſyrian Monarchy, and erects Media, Aſſyria and Perſia into a Monarchy, appoints Beleſus royal Governor in Babylon, and Put royal Governor in Aſſyria, the Latter invades Iſrael in the Reign of Menhaem.
7728	662	Tiglath Pileſer ſucceeds Put under Arbaces, invades and captures of Iſrael the Gileatides, the Galilees and Napthalites, ſends them into Aſſyria.

7737	653	Arbaces the Median Monarch dies; his Governors over Aſſyria and Babylon re-eſtabliſh their Provinces into Monarchies as in Time of Nimrod and Aſhur, and divide Media.
7757	633	Nechepſo (alias So) Pharaoh is courted for his Protection by Hoſhea, King in Iſrael, againſt Shalmaneſer, Tiglath's Succeſſor, to whom Hoſhea had made Homage.
7766	624	Shalmaneſer the Aſſyrian Monarch captures Hoſhea, leads him and Iſrael into Aſſyria, and ſets Period to the Kingdom of Iſrael.
7775	615	Senacherib, Shalmaneſer's Succeſſor, invades Judea without Succeſs in the Reign of Hezekiah.
7820	570	Media revolts from Aſſyria and Babylon and choſe Dejoces to be their King.
7870	520	Phraortes ſucceeds his Father Dejoces in the Kingdom of Media.
7876	514	Necho Pharaoh ſlays in Battle Joſia King of Judah, on whoſe Death Jeremiah makes his Lamentations.
7881	509	Tarquin the Proud, 7th. and laſt Monarch of Rome, is baniſhed with all his Relations.
7902	488	Nebuchadnezzar, in his 10th. of Reign, ſends Judah with his King Zedekiah Captives to Babylon, and in his 19th. of Reign burns the Temple of Jeruſalem.
7920	470	Cyaxares conquers Media, and 48 Years after makes conqueſt of Babylon with his Nephew Cyrus's Aſſiſtance.
7958	432	The Signs ♑ ♉ ♌ ♏ departed the Colures 11° 15′ 5″ 448d. not obſerved but by Hipparchus 270 Years after, when their Departure was 15°
7970	420	Balſhazar, laſt Babylonian King, conquered by Cyaxares, this Latter departing Life is ſucceeded by Cyrus, who enlarges Judah; with the Date of his Reign commence Daniel's 70 Weeks.
8043	347	Alexander, Macedonian King, conquers Darius Codomannus laſt Perſian and Babylonian Monarch: India, Perſia, Egypt, Aſſyria, Media, and Caldea with Aſia Minor and Greece into univerſal Monarchy erected by Alexander.
8228	162	Hipparchus of Nice obſerves ♑ ♉ ♌ ♏ to have departed the Colures 15° meaſuring 1080 Years.
8359	31	Auguſtus, ſince the Battle of Actium in Epirus, joins Alexander's Conqueſt, India excepted, to Europe.
8390	A.C.	776 Years is the Period of the Iron Legs ſo called, Dan. ii.

Aſtronomers!

God and Men, Spirit and Matter, Heaven and Earth muſt combine at the End of Things, Except your minute Calculations of

LUNATIONS

As Proof by every Period of Solar Years conſpicuous in Sacred Chronology.

		D. h. m. s.			D. h. m. s.
A Solar Year at		365 . 5 . 51 . 36	A Lunation at		29 . 12 . 44 . 3
	or	30754096 Seconds.		or	2487643 Secon.
Period of	532	Years contains	Lunations		6576—6 . 12 . 7 . 59
Ditto	1800	ditto ditto	ditto		22253—1 . 17 . 24 . 39
Ditto	7980	ditto ditto	ditto		98655—8 . 16 . 54 . 45
Ditto	10199	ditto ditto	ditto		126596—9 . 13 . 33 . 44

To reach your ſo called Annus magnus Lunæ Solaris (which is a Solution of a Series of Solar Years with their Lunations) has been attempted by *Meton*, *Calippus*, *Hipparchus*, *Vieta*, and many more of you, but to no tolerable preciſion. All conſpicuous Periods, whereon Sacred Chronology is founded (if a Calculator in his 74th. Year of Age has made no Miſtake) are herewith delivered with their Lunations, of which the Apocaliptical Period expreſſed with (∝ 1000 and ∞ 800)* 1800 claims the greateſt Vicinity to ſaid wiſhed for Annus magnus Lunæ Solaris, wanting but 1 Day, 17 Hours, 24 Minutes and 39 Seconds; alas! a Fraction yet.

* Rev. i. 8, xxi. 6, xxii. 13.

This Calculation is made to ſhow, that Aſtronomical Fractions are no help, but rather perplex the Divine Order of

TIME.

NB please have recourse to past Script page 20

5 JY 62

VIII. A R M

OF THE

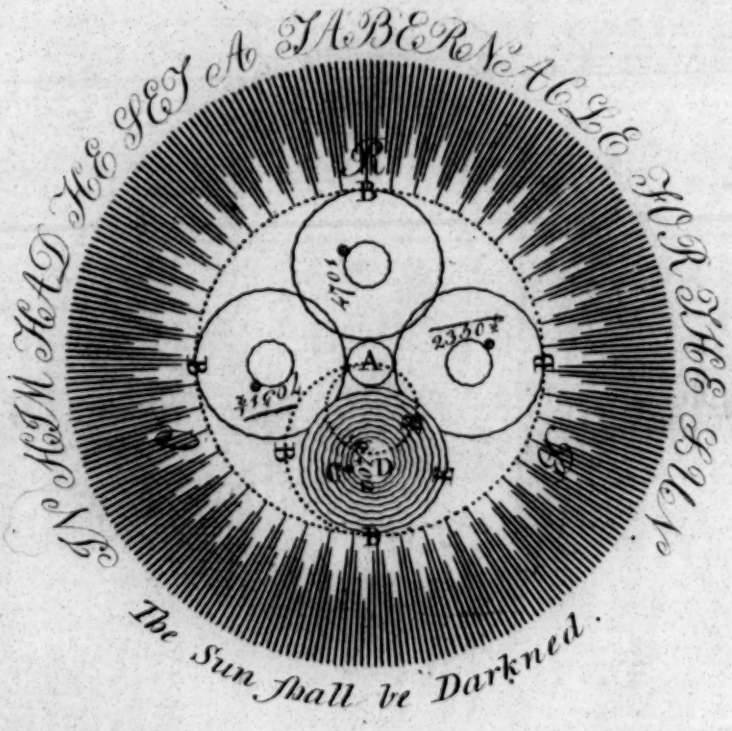
Tree of Knowledge of GOOD and EVIL,

BRANCHING FORTH

The natural Motion and Courſe of the viſible Aſtral Bodies,

Collectively—in *Syſtems*, and
Abſtractedly—in *ſingle Planets*,
And their Places.

REPRESENTATION of the ORB.



p. 5. 19

Reference to the Letters in the Orb.

A *the* Orb's Focus *or* Eaſt Point.
B *the* Sun's Spiral *or* Cochlea *of* Time.
C *the* Body *of the* Planet Sun.
D *the* Sun's Orbit.
E *the* Sun's Vortex.

N. B. *The three blank Circles ſhew the Places of the Sun's Vortex in* 2350, *in* 1701, *in* 7051 *and in* 9402 *ſince the Creation.*

BRITISH MUSEUM

ADVERTISEMENT.

AMONGST the branchings of the foregoing *Arms*, Inveſtigation is made of that Part of *Eden*, which was, and is now, from its woeful change, called *Earth*, there is branched forth the Creation with the everlaſting Goſpel; Phyſics; Law; Hiſtory; Revelation; and the State of *Eden* and *Earth*, as alſo Sacred Chronology; here is required to point out *Eden*'s now *Earth*'s Place amongſt the Aſtral Bodies; let us therefore inveſtigate the branchings of this VIII. A R M, which points out, that the *Earth* is one of 60750 Meſocoſmical Bodies, whereof 3375 are Luminous, becauſe ſwimming in the very Subſtance of the Light, each whereof commands a Syſtem in his relative Orb, and 57375 opacious, too far diſtant from Light's Subſtance, can only enjoy its Effect meaſureably; they nevertheleſs, from their great Regularity and continuing to be ſurrounded each with a Garden, reſerve their original Appellation of *Eden*, which Regularity, Garden and Appellation the Earth has not only forfeited, but is fallen in a confuſed bewildering, and in lieu of a Garden is ſurrounded with an unwholeſome Atmoſphere; the Earth belongs to that Syſtem, which of the 3375 is centrical. All Aſtral Bodies are unexceptionally Planets: To ſhow what will be the perfect State of opacious Planet in the general Regeneration can be reaſonably judged from their ſubſtancial Materia ~~Secunda~~ ſecreted in their Bowels; there are precious Metals blended with precious Stones, and near the Surface are precious Roſins and Gums, which all will attain their Perfection in an Eſſence, to which Perfection all, what is not metalic, but in a State of Meteria Remota will be diſpoſed by Fire and Conflagration; this Materia ~~Secunda~~ would in the Bowels of our Earth have taken a greater Poſſeſſion in its Latitude, had that not been diſturbed by thoſe ſacrilegious Invaders, who pierce the Earth's Bowels to rob it of thoſe Sacred Types; however the approach to the *Orb*, whoſe Diſtance ſhortens Daily all planetary Parallaxes, draws within the Orb's and the Orbs into the Elixir's Projection in the Focus of Eternity, which tranſmutates all imperfect (curſed) Matter Materia Remota,

p. S. 19

// prima

when purified by Fire unto Fulneſs. This Solar rather Meſocoſmocentrical Syſtem has been Subject to favorable and unfavorable Seaſons for its Accompliſhment by Tranſmutation's Virtue of Eternity's Centre; favorably ſituated it was in Humanity's Period of 798 Years, when there was no Materia Remota, which needed Fires Purification, and *Eden*'s greateſt Diſtance was 254 Years from Eternity's Focus; unfavorable it became at *Humanity*'s Sleep, when this Solar Syſtem's Circle by Repelling Virtue, curved into a Spiral of 3192 Years on Time's Reflux into the Weſt, when *Eden*'s greateſt Diſtance ~~from Eternity~~ was above 508 Years from Eternity's Centre, which Radius was continued to increaſe the Spiral to 5929 Years, which is an additional Semicircle of 2737 Years to the firſt Spiral.

There was no Materia Remota whilſt the preſent Earth continued in its primitive State of *Eden* unto Mens' fall, when baniſhed out of the Garden on *Eden* they brought Curſe, Sin and Death on it; thus *Humanity*, the Monas even rented in Male and Female, the Dyas had a full View of the Metallic State of *Eden*, to wit, the Materia Prima; they mentioned it to Cain, and he to his Deſcent, elſe ſo early as Tubal Cain (the great Grandſon of Cain) could not have attempted to Experiment, what he could make of this Subject; of whom the Scripture ſays, he was the firſt diſcoverer of Braſs and Iron, Metals: which is poſſible he only converted to œconomical Uſe; the more precious ones were evidently a later Diſcovery, yet before the Deluge; Moſes mentions *Havilah*, the Country on *Eden*, that produced Gold: *Havilah* implies ſuffering Pain, this points at the ripping open the Bowels of *Havilah* to come at its Gold. The univerſal Ventilation has brought up Fragments of this Metal, which were left on the Surface, and gathered in ſeveral Parts of the Earth, eſpecially *Euphratium*, where the Inhabitants preſented to a great amount to *Columbus*; and his Succeſſors in Goverment violently preſſed it from the ſame Inhabitants, who, when they could find no more above Ground, happily ignorant to ſeek for it under Ground, they were by Spaniſh Cruelty forced to fly to the Woods, were by the Spaniards hunted up with Dogs, and mancipated (*auri Sacra fames, quo non mortalia cogis pectora,*) is verified here, if ever: it is obſerved in the branchings of the VI. ARM, that above three fourths of the *Earth*'s Surface is covered with Water and Ice, and about one fourth is dry Land: As dry Land reflects all, and Water abſorbs all Light's Rays, it is evident, the Earth has loſt, by its change, ſince the Deluge, three fourths of its

its faint Luſtre; his excellent Splendor; as *Eden*, it had loſt by Men's alighting on it, ſince which Time it increaſed in Curſe, as it increaſed by Men's Sin and Death unto the Time of the Deluge, for its glory was the Garden, which diſappeared by the Deluge, all other Meſocoſmical Bodies continue in their primitive State, ſo as they came out of the Creator's Hand, are probably, as yet all *Eden*'s brightened with Gardens, they are arranged in Spheres or Syſtems, each governed by Light, Attraction and Repelling, for which they depend from each's own *Orb*'s Focus, as each *Orb*'s Focus is depending from Eternity's Beams, for Lights attracting Power and repelling Virtue: as every *Orb*, if diverged by repelling Virtue, and promoted in its projectile Motion by both repelling and attracting, ſo each individual Planet in its Syſtem by the ſame Virtue to his own *Weſt*, carries therefore as many Spirals of Time, as he numbers Planets in his Syſtem, where ~~divide~~ on every one's Orbit within his Vortex revolves from *Weſt* to *Eaſt*, to his *Orb*'s Focus, and every *Orb* to Eternity's Focus, there is the Place of Reſt, even for attracting Power and repelling Virtue, the very ſource of Motion will ceaſe, and with Will and Power Divine reſt in Light, when all individual Beings of Creation attain Perfection, which is a Fulneſs of Independence from all, but the *Love* of the everlaſting Parent, actually being all in all, the ſole active Eſſence in all perfected, to wit, diſſolved

f. 1. 19

f. 1. 19

BEINGS.

Nature

Nature and natural Motion and Courſes of the viſible Aſtral Bodies collectively in Syſtems and abſtractively in ſingle Planets.

1. IN the preceding II. ARM, branching forth Phyſics, attracting Power and repelling Virtue is fully explained in the 1ſt. and 2d. Paragraph; that ARM alſo branches forth, what *Orb* is and what his Spheres are, to wit, the firſt is the Firmament, the ſecond is the Element Water and the third is Magnetiſm; item in the I. ARM, branching the ſix Creation's Days, read 2d. 3d. and 4th. Paragraphs; not to repeat it over again in this Place will probably be excuſed.

2. All ſiderial Bodies are Planets, and this whole Hoſt is compounded of the ſame Materials and in conformity of Fulneſs meaſurably to their Diſtances from their relative *Orbs*, only the Earth excepted, which is gone and ſtill going through bewildering Changes now 4255 Years, whereof Mention is made in the VI. ARM at large.

M.S.19 All Planets are balanced in the ~~rational~~ Horizon, enveloped with the Electrico-magnetic Stream, which partly ſplits in two Rivulets upon each Sphere's ~~rational~~ Horizon, flows ſpreading over both Hemiſpheres of each Planet, gathers on his relative Poles, and ſcrewing from the Poles enter their own Stream again. The Planets integumented with this fiery Cover of Electrico-magnetic Fluidity are ſuſceptible of more or leſs Light agreable to their Diſtances from the *Orb* of their Syſtem: This Envelopement or Integument, is what conſtituted the Garden of or about *Eden;* now, whilſt *Earth*, it is the Receptacle of the *Earth*'s aggregate Vapours (to wit, its Atmoſphere) in a Manner, that theſe ~~Rivulets~~, on both Sides of the ~~rational~~ Horizon, in a Spiral now ſink through the Atmoſphere on the Planet, flow between his Atmoſphere and Hemiſpheres to their Poles, there ſcrew in a Cochlea through the Atmoſphere and reenter their Stream: All luminous Planets, Suns, are therefore diſtinguiſhed by their Luſtre, becauſe they navigate on their Orbits in their Vortexes, together floating, repleniſhed within their *Orbs*' fiery Fluid, by *Moſes* Shamagim: Properly an *Orb* of Light. Of the Diluvian change the Planet Eden has been the only Object; the Tabernacle changes cauſed no other Effect upon the whole Meſocom, than

than a Suſpenſion of its Fulneſs by the Increaſe of Time. The Concentration by Gravitation of the Macrocoſmus commenſed 9401 of the Creation, and 1011 of Chriſt, to wit, ~~50~~ Years after the VI. Sabbath. M.S.19

3. The Sun, as all other Planets, moves firſt by centrifugic, next his projectile on and by the Motion of his Orbit *within*, and is moved *by* its Vortex, which latter a whirling Mixture of attractive Power and repelling Virtue added to the former's projectile, and centrifugic is an Aggregate of four joint Motions) this Vortex rolls gently along the Sun's proper Spiral of Time's Flux, round his Orb's Focus within the Orb's Periphery, and although the Sun is in Bulk bigger than all Planets of his Syſtem together, yet has he ſufficient Room within the Space between the Focus and Periphery of the *Orb*, whoſe Diameter is about 288 Million Miles; the Sun's Vortex meaſures about 132 Million Miles in Diameter, leaves a Radius of 12 Million Miles to ſcribe a vacant ~~Æra~~ round the *Orb*'s Centre; dº the Vortex makes a Rotation once in 1596 Years, and one Revolution in 9576 Years; its Velocity is ~~30$\frac{1}{10}$~~ Miles per dº Hour. The Sun's Orbit meaſures in Diameter 1,774603 Miles, performs his Revolution in 1461 Hours; his Velocity is ~~1214~~ Miles per Hour. The Sun's Diameter meaſures dº 736000 Miles; his Velocity projects him at the Rate of 96999 Miles nearly per Hour, performs with his Orbit dº his own Revolution in 1461 Hours, and fills up ſix Revolutions in 8766 Hours, the whole Creation is under the Trigonal Government of Light, attracting Power and repelling Virtue; the Sun navigates in the Fiery Bowels of the *Orb*, which gives the Sun the preciſe Appearance of Metal boiling in a Crucible, to the naked Eye, often obſerved in my younger Days, and the laſt Time at my 73d. of Age, when the Nebulæ changing from Purple to Green before my Eyes (after they were withdrawn from the Obſervation) did not continue above 20 Minutes, though Spots about the Sun's Diſk have led ſome to allow him 606 Hours for his Rotation, but the dependance of theſe Spots is groundleſs. In 1780 I obſerved a Cluſter of ſuch Spots, which figurated a Lion's Head with two Ram's Horns, one horizontal and the other drooping; could not obſerve it any more in 1787, but a great Increaſe of them and a peculiar Cluſter reſembling the Conſtellation of Scorpion in the Zodiac; this figure never had been within my Obſervation before; until then I had perſuaded myſelf, the Spots in the Sun were ſo many Vulcanos, their Nucleous to be the

the Furnance and their Penumbra, the Calix; but at preſent they are pointed out to me, to wit, *Joel* repreſents the Day of the Lord as Darkneſs, Gloomineſs and Clouds,* ſo does *Zephaniah:* Theſe Similitudes are borrowed from Realities, to wit, the kindeling of not quenching Fire by Men's Wrath, cauſe Deſolations and Calamities: The Sins of Empires originating from ſuperſeding God's Laws, and ſupplying them with Laws made in Men's Imaginations: Men by Violence ſway over one another in Church and civil Government, even over thoſe under God's Laws, written in their Hearts, to wit, the elected Covenantee of Divine Alliance: Theſe Sins, thus originating, realize themſelves in ſuch ſubſtances, and aſcend, where they expoſe themſelves conſtantly to the Eyes of Men in ſeparate Clouds of various Dimenſions, when they gather in Time appointed, they will darken the Sun, as it was in the Hour of our Lord's Death on the curſed Tree, and ſo it will be again preceding the Majeſtic Sign of the Son of Man, when he cometh in his Father's Glory to Judge the Earth, thereby to convince the World of her Corruption by Mighty Men, who act either in Hypocriſy or Violence; call it Divine Power conveyed to them for ordering Men, and keeping them from Irregularities: theſe Mighty can afford upon public Expenſe to keep Obſervatories and Aſtronomers, let them, and we all now living, read the numerous Sins ſubſtanciated in theſe many black Clouds, placing themſelves before the Sun in Aſtronomer's, and all Men's Sights; they are floating ~~in~~ the Sun's Vortex, continue for length of Time in their aſſumed Shapes, no Winds to hurry and ſpread them: ~~Their Motion is only governed by the ſlow Motion~~ of the Sun's Vortex, who in 1596 Years performs but one Rotation, a Motion filling up an Æra of 64 Generations: The Sun on his Orbit moves from theſe in the Places of other black Clouds. The Sun's floating in Light's Subſtance of his fiery *Orb* can ſhew no mark in his Diſk through the Volume of ſurrounding Light's Subſtance, as the Sun appears to the naked Eye, to wit, that, which can bare it (as obſerved above) like unto boiling Metal in a Crucible, how is it poſſible an Object, as a Vulcano, can be diſtinguiſhed on his Diſk in ſuch an uniform Effect of the ſurrounding *Orb*, even theſe Clouds could not be ſeen, were they not on the outſide of the *Orb*.

4. The Sun is in his South on his Apogeom, when he is on his Orbit between the two Centers to wit, of the *Orb* and

* *Joel* ii. 2. *Zephaniah* i. 15.

and his own Vortex, but if he is before his Vortex and Orb's Center, he is in his North or Perigeon, the Sun (as all other Planets) is presumtive Stationary in the West, when he seems to the Observer on Earth to be without Motion, he then faces the Observer Vertically with the *Orb*'s and his Vortex's centers in a range, and the same case it is, when stationary in the East. All Planets with the Sun gradiate from West to East, and retrogradiate from East to West. The Sun's Perigeon in regard to the citerior Planets is Apogeon in respect to the ulterior Planets; when he gradiates it is by Way of his Perigeum, in regard to the Citerior, which is retrograding in respect to the ulterior Planets, and so vice versa. N. B. The citerior or hither Planets, are Mercury, Venus and Earth, with his Moon and the ulterior or thither, are Mars, Jupiter, with his four and Saturn with his six Moons. For reference examine the Figure in the Frontispiece, representing the Orb with the Sun ~~or~~ his Orbit centring his Vortex. p. 1. 19

5. It is a Comfort for all opacious Planets to be in Time solarized, when at the Period of Time's Flux in their relative Orb's Centre, they are entering the Centre or Focus of Eternity, to wit, the *East*: There is but this one *East* in each System, to wit, that fixed in the *Orb*'s Focus, and there is but one *South* Point, to wit, the Centre of the Sun's Vortex, but there are as many *West* Points as there are Spiral's Heads to each Planet's *West*; All other Points in the whole System, yea, Mesocosm are *Norths*; the proper North Points of all other Planets is the Centre of their relative Orbits, if they are behind the South Point, their own Orbits and the *Orb*'s Centres, are then in their *North* or Aphelion; but if before the South Point and between the *Orb*'s and their Orbit's Centres, they are in their *South* or Perihelion; the Earth's Winter Hemisphere is 96,65664 Miles from the Sun, the latter in his Apageon and the former in his Aphelion: 91,330000 Miles is the Summer Hemisphere of the Earth in his Perihelion, and the Sun in his Perigeon or Stationary: The Earth screwing his Equator farther from the rational Horizon, to wit, 23½ Degree above the Suns Equator, is the cause that the kindeling d° Inflection is too ~~obtuse~~, Stagnates Motion to the lowest Degree of Cold, and in Summer he screws his Equator as much under the Suns Equator, brings the kindling to a d° semi rectangular Inflection, which accelerates Motion to the highest Degree of Heat; the Opinion assumed from the Sun's Disk, being greater in Winter than in Summer,

is

is only a Deception (by common Sailors Phraſe) a luming occaſioned by the Effect of the Atmoſpheres Thickneſs.

6. It is ſaid above, that the Sun's Velocity is neareſt 96999 Miles per Hour; Jupiter's 8387 $\frac{6}{10}$ m. Saturn's 5540 $\frac{1}{10}$ m. the Earth's 633 $\frac{1}{10}$ m. Venus's 636 $\frac{25}{100}$ m. Mars' 314 $\frac{2}{10}$ m. and Marcury 163 $\frac{1}{2}$ m. per Hour: thus with 61 $\frac{1}{4}$ Rotation nearly the Sun fills up one Revolution of 1461 Hours; Jupiter with 4337 $\frac{1}{3}$ Rotation fills up one Revolution of 104096 $\frac{1}{4}$ Hour; Saturn with 10759 $\frac{1}{3}$ Rotation fills up a Revolution of 258226 Hours; the Earth with 365 $\frac{1}{4}$ Rotation fills a Revolution of 8766 Hours; Venus with 225 Rotations fills a Revolution of 5400 Hours; Mars with 688 Rotations fills a Revolution of 16508 Hours, and Mercury with 91 $\frac{1}{4}$ Rotations fills a Revolution of 2191 $\frac{1}{4}$ Hour. Every Planet's Revolution on his Orbit is his proper Cycle: Common Cycles are a Conjunction of two or more Planets, as the Sun, Earth and Moon at the Period of 532 Years (in theſe Compilings called Tellunar;) 15 ſuch Tellunars bring about a general common Cycle or Conjunction of all Planets. Such a general common Cycle of all Planets in Conjunction expired the 16th. of September in the Autumnal Equinox, when the Sun's Place was in ♍, and all other Planets extending from the 2° to the 18° of ♎, in the Year of
fol. 19 our Lord 1186, which fixed the Epocha of the Stars' projectile Motion, to wit, 7980 Years back to *Humanity*'s renting in one Male and one Female Perſonages at the entring the renewed temporary ſabbathical Tabernacle in 1596 of Creation and 6797 before our Lord's Birth. The attendant Planets (Moons) are each within the natural Vortex of their Principales, the ſpiral Currents of the Vortex floats them round their Principales; they have their *Aphelion* and *Apogæon*, their *Perihelion* and *Pirigæum*, are Stationary, when vertical with the Tropics of their Principales; they have beſides centrifugic and projectile a Cochleal (to wit, Screwing) Motion, whereby from their Cochlea's Level they commence the ſcrewing of their Equator (to wit, in their Equinoxes) and ſcrew alternately their Tropics home to the Level of their Cochlea with their relative principal Planets' Orbit, to wit, to the rational Horizon) whereon all Orbits of Planets are ſcribed, or lay, that, have no ſcrewing Motion; they which have ſcrewing or cochleal
d° Motion their ~~Orbits~~ are Ecliptics, ſcrew as much one as the other Side of the rational Horizon. How the Earth's Equator has been unfixed out of the rational Horizon, and his

his Equator changed in an ecliptic to both Tropics, ſcrewing 182 $\frac{1}{8}$ Ecliptics on one, and as much of the other Side of the rational Horizon, aſſumed in the whole a cochleal or ſcrewing Motion on 365 $\frac{1}{4}$ Windings or Ecliptics has been advanced in the VI. ARM, branching forth the State of Eden, that was, and now Earth, that is, 1ſt. Prgrh.

7. This Earth belongs to the Centremoſt Sphere or Syſtem of this Meſocoſm: This Sphere is, commonly ſpeaking, a Heaven by itſelf; to wit, the eighth wrapt up in ſeven Heavens, all eight together containing 3376 Syſtems, 3097 whereof in 1763 of our Lord were publicly known, though not under the Acceptation, that they from their Remoteneſs were ſunk into, or approached nearer to Men's Sight, whereby their Sun's became viſible; of theſe in 1654 of our Lord only 1706 were counted; thus in 109 Years 1391 Spheres by Meſocoſmical ſinking, concentring or gravitating are approached into Men's Optic, as yet 279 Spheres are wanting to fill up the Number 3376, which at the Rate of 109 Years' ſtarry Increaſe may be at its full in 61 Years ſucceeding the Year 1763, to wit, in 34 Years from the preſent 1790 of our Lord; but the announced Gravitation in 1805 of our Lord, revealed to John, will fill up the Sum of 24 Years ſooner. The Stars in the Galaxis are not of the Meſocoſmical Number, time will expire before they can be counted (yet to what Department ſoever they belong) they ought to be eſteemed Zona Meſocoſmi.

TABLE

TABLE of Planetary Menſurations, intended as a Specimen only.

Planets.	Ditto Diameters.	Ditto Velocity per hour.	Rotations per one Revolution.	Orbits' Diameter.	Orbits' Velocity per Hour.	Vortex Diameter.	Ditto Velocity per hour.	Parallaxes from the Orb's Centre, Anno 1011 A. C.	Parallaxes from the Orb's Centre, Anno 1769 A. C.	Ditto from ditto, Anno 1805 A. C. Vernal Equinox.	Ditto from Ditto, Anno 1805 A. C. Autumnal Equinox. Gravitation.	Spirals or Cochleas.
	Miles.	Miles.		Miles.	Miles.	Miles.	Miles.	Miles.	Miles.	Miles.	Miles.	Miles.
☉	736000	64662	2 1/2	1774603	32333	132000000	5	138006860	8538544c	82643170	55093418	2543529240
☿	2600	168 3/4	91 1/4	216000	104	339363	41 1/10	253429304	11768544c	105323486	70215657	3493645697
♀	7906	636 1/100	225	1779936	345	2160000	53 1/100	31648170	14468544c	128926660	85951106	4453430397
⊕	7970	633 1/10	365 1/4	2911762	347	4493670	62 9/10	400007137	17701544c	158421598	105614398	5278010460
☾	4444	314 8/10	688	3059846	194	30207344	73 8/10	463907137	20368544c	186762928	124508619	6195360901
♂	81000	8387 6/10	4337 1/3	426229050	4286	544754020	183 4/10	547042500	51968544c	465102607	304068405	15394748700
♃	67000	5540 1/10	10759 1/1	692399362	2922	1019441974	305 7/10	927256049	86268544c	772066871	514710914	25608383973

Brethren and Friends!

IN theſe expiring Hours, when the Earth is covered with Eaters of Mammon, Drinkers of Honor, kindled with luſting Men, with Sellers, Buyers, Planters and Builders, agreeable to Jeſus's Prediction,* the very Antitypes of the Types in 5925 of Creation, that periſhed in the Deluge, and in 6358, that were conſumed in Sodom's Conflagration, &c. I am conſtrained by Parental Charms from the everlaſting Throne to hold up by all Subjects in God and Nature the Nearneſs of Midnight by the preceding *Cry* to all, whatever Purſuit you are after, be it in the Book of Life or Nature, for you I have received Subjects and Materials here held up, wherein you may behold yourſelves as in a Mirror; but for you whoſe purſuit is after *Art* and Things *Artificial*, I have received no Subject, wherein I may meet you, am left to grieve for you, which I ſincerely and effectually exerciſe ever before our loving Parent, of whoſe Charms you are as dear Objects, as myſelf, who pain for you: Mine! when you examine the Figure in the Frontiſpiece of this VIII. A R M, let me undeceive you, leſt you conceive in the *Orb* the Vortex, whoſe Centre contains the Orbit, whereon the Sun circumnavigates by his own, his Orbit's as his Vortex's joint Velocities, that this Planet remains in a near unchangeable Diſtance from the Orb's Focus, and conclude, that he never will be abſorbed by the Focus of the Orb; this is, however, not altogether as you obſerve, for this ſeeming, yet not poſitive Unchangeableneſs can be no Object, when Attraction's Power is abſorbing in the Focus then the Vortex ceaſes, the Diverging ceaſes, the Repelling has conſequently ceaſed, which until then has checked meaſurably the Attraction's Power, this for a Moment continues until all, what is ſubject to Diſſolution, is abſorbed in the Focus, when Attraction alſo ceaſes, and the not Diſſoluta are left without Motion in Darkneſs's Pavillions; the uncontrouled Power of Attraction then hurries all Planets with itſelf into their *Orbs* and all *Orbs* into the Centre of

ETERNITY.

John William Gerar de Brahm.

* Luke xvii. 26, 30.

POSTSCRIPT.

THE ſhort Proſpect of my remaining Days and Anxiety in obeying the Mind of Chriſt to finiſh this Service in two Languages, the firſt Engliſh and the latter German; it was (whilſt about the latter) that Places diſcovered in the former, of which ſome needed Amendments, others ſuch Types, that approach nearer the Subſtance, beſides ſome Additions; the Trouble thereby given to the Readers for reconciling theſe Places is to me an Object of Grief, beg Leave to intreat my fellow-aged Friends for their Sympathy, and the younger for their Patience to accept the following

AMENDMENTS.

In the firſt Piece called Time.

Page.	Paragraph	Line.	
11,	3,	4,	he is in Memberſhip with *read* he is one with.
—	4,	6,	joined in Conjunction on one Meridian *read* join in Conſtellation.
13,	5,	8,	of his anointing *join* * (Chriſtian) *item* as conſuming Fire *read* as not quenching Fire.
16,	8,	35,	in the Son's Wiſdom *add* and *Love*.
19,	11,	14,	more conſpicuouſly powerful *read* conſpicuous in *Love* not in Power.
21,	—	7,	tranſact their great Commiſſion *read* tranſact Artaxerxes Commiſſion (Ezra vii. 26.)
—	—	32,	the Winking of God's holy Wrath, a Winking common *read* the negative Permiſſion of God common.
—	—	34,	and Vengeance only *dele* only.
22,	—	3,	Kings though winked at *read* Kings and Legiſlators negatively permitted, until by God's Counſel all are taken away without Hand, Job xxxiv. 20.
23,	—	*	and have his Mind *add* what Chriſt mentions of Excommunication, is pointing the People to their own Laws practiſed or neglected by them, but no where exerciſed by Chriſt; nor is the Exerciſe of the binding and looſing Key, ſave in any Hand, but that of the Righteous.
24,	12,	22,	by the conſuming Fire *read* by the not quenching Fire.
25,	—	2,	for ever ceaſes from Winking *read* for ever withdraws his negative Permiſſion.
—	—	17,	and their Cochleas *add* or Spirals.
—	—	—	rational Orbits and natural Vortexes *dele* rational and natural.
—	—	19,	the preternatural final Gravitation *read* the ſupernatural final, &c.
—	—	*	of his rational Orbit *dele* rational.
27,	—	34,	of God's Righteouſneſs and of Memberſhip *read* of God's Righteouſneſs ~~and~~ Unity.

ARMS.

Arm. Page. Paragraph.

ARMS.

I. — 6, 7, 8, powerful *read* Power; whereon Love ſacrifices *add* Obedience.

— 9, 10, gracious Promiſes *add* and Covenant.

— 15, Veins as Materia Prima *add* of that Tincture.

1, 16, ſwelled with Promiſes *add* and Covenant.

6, 21, divine Promiſe then 2108 *read* 2013: is to manifeſt 2013 *read* 2108.

II. 3, 45, conveyed farther *read* ſtreamed farther.

In Note, branching in the VI. ARM *add* Page 3.

4, 46, Sun's direct Inflection *read* Sun's Inflection of 45 Degrees.

— — the Compaſs of the ſolar Rays direct Inflection *read* the Compaſs of ſuch ſolar Rays Inflection.

— — Elaſtricity *read* Elaſticity.

5, 46, Arſenicle *read* Arſenical.

7, 47, not preternaturally blended *read* not preternaturally accelerated.

— — until after the Deluge *read* until at the Deluge.

9, 48, a Detachment of this electrico, &c. as on all Planets' ſo on this Earth's rational Horizon ſplits in two Rivulets *read* the Extremety of this electrico, &c. as on all ſo on this Earth's Syſtem's Horizon in Contact ſplits in two Currents: *item in Places where* Rivulets *read* Currents and *dele* rational.

— 49, *read* Current *for* Rivulet *and dele* rational *in five Places*.

10, — Angle of Inflection *add* ~~of~~ 30 Degrees: *item for* Rivulet / *to read* Current.

11, — Ecliptic, the latter carried along with the Earth, yet do not move at the ſame Rate with the Earth *read* Ecliptics, the latter carried a ſhort Diſtance along with the Earth, yet not moving at the ſame Rate with the Earth, are left behind.

— 50, 51, *dele* rational *item* 52 *Page dele firſt* muſt.

13, — electrico-magnetic Rivulet *read* electrico-magnetic Current.

14, 53, Tellunar Planet *read* Tellural Planet.

15, 54, deſtroy Veſſel add Furnace *read* deſtroy Veſſel and Furnace: *for* Rivulet *read* Current.

— — Aſbetos *add* (*) is obtained by repeated warm Solutions of Nitre in common Spirit of Wine; this abſtracted and the Chriſtals removed out of the Phlegm; the abſtracted Spirit as often cohobated on the Chriſtals until they congeal as fine as Cambrick Needles, then the collected Phlegm (when evaporated) leaves the Aſbetos behind.

17, 55, Declination from rectangular to obtuſe *read* Declination from half-rectangular to acute.

18, 56, as its mean Effect depends from the ſolar ſemi-rectangular Inflection *read* as its mean Effect depends from the ſolar Inflection of 30 Degrees, nearly.

Arm.	Page. Paragraph.	
II.	25, 58,	Salt (Alkali) is Element Fire (to wit, inflamed Acid of the Air inflaming by Art or Nature the dephlegmated Acidity in Vegetables, igniting the Vegetable Compound; or theſe Flames and ignited Vegetable Compound adminiſtered to Stones for their Ignition; the repeating Friƈtions of the Flames againſt the ignited Stones or Vegetable Compound diſpoſe the Flames unto Fixation, that they finally condenſe in the ignited Calx to ſtrongeſt, and in the ignited Cineres to weaker Alkali.
III.	— 3,	ali *read* all.
	8, 9,	I am thy God *read* I AM (thy God.)
IV.	2, 5,	conſuming *read* not quenching.
	3, 6,	conſuming *read* not quenching: to be reconciled to his Mind by the *Seed read* to the Mind of the *Seed*.
	5, 7,	rending *read* renting.
	7, 10,	*for* minerial, conſuming *and* devert *read* mineral, not quenching *and* decent.
	8, 11,	Noah's Deſcent then divided in four Parties *read* then made four Parties.
	14, 13,	* the Author finds it to be but 1096 *read* 1146: *item* the Author is bound to 1059 *read* 1112.
	— —	† 1017 *read* 1070. § ditto 1002 *read* 1055.
	15, 14,	to Turnus King of the Rutulans *read* Turnus laſt King of the Rutulans now Latins.
	16, —	* by the Author 1117 *read* 1170. † ditto 1036 *read* 1089. ‡ ditto 1002 *read* 1055. § ditto 996 *read* 1049. ‖ ditto 990 *read* 1045.
	— 14,	to regulated *read* the regulated.
	21, 19,	proceed to Synchroniſm of ſacred and profane Records, to wit, Abimelech the Son of Gideon is killed the ſame Year, to wit, 7220 of Creation, when Picus, a Deſcent of Gomer by Saturn, changes the Kingdom of Rutulan into Latium.—One Year after the Death of Tola vii. Judge in Iſrael, to wit, in 7244 of Creation, Perſeus tranſlates the Kingdom from Argos to Mycene.—5 yrs. before Iſraels' Delivery from Philiſtines' and Ammonites' Servitude by Jephtah, to wit, 7278 of Creation, Hercules the Teban eſtabliſhes the Olympic Games.—In 7301 of Creation, five Years before the Death of Elon xi. Judge in Iſrael, Latinus, third King in Latium, betroths his Daughter Lavinia to Turnus.—In 7320 of Creation, ſix Years after the Death of Abdon xii. Judge in Iſrael, Agamemnon deſtroys Troy.---7335 of Creation 19 Years before Samſon was Judge, the Heraclides divided Greece.
	— —	* from the 7110 to 7220 profane Hiſtory, by the Author 183 Years later *read* is 130 Years later.

Syſtem

Syſtem of the Colures' Tranſits over the Zodiacal Signs.

Winter Stit.	*Autumnal Equinox.*	*Summer Stit.*	*Vernal Equinox.*	*Synchroniſm.*	*Years before and after Chriſt.*	
♑	♋	♈	♎	Humanity tranſlated into the Garden of Eden	7592	B. C.
♍	♌	♉	♏	Six Yrs. bef. the III. Sab. of the renew. Tab. exprd.	5432	
♐	♍	♊	♐	Twenty-five Years before the Birth of Lamech	3272	
♎	♎	♋	♑	Herc. inſt. the Olym. Gms. 96 yrs. bef. Samp. dth.	1112	
♏	♌	♉	♍	Thirty-ſix Years before Pope Greg7 died in exile	1048	A.C.
do	do	do	do	1*deg.* 55′ 0″ Colures Eaſt of the Signs	1186	
do	do	do	do	10 18 28 ditto ditto	1790	
do	do	do	do	10 34 18 ditto ditto	1809	

Ancient Hiſtorians date from Hercules's Olympiads, inſtituted the ſame Year of the Accompliſhing the Argonautic Expedition (by then aſtronomical Obſervations) coinciding with the fourth Tranſit of the Colures over Signs, to wit, ♑ ♎ ♋ ♈; this Criſis Sir Iſaac Newton has adopted, and fixed it to the Year 1242 B. C. led thereto by Hyparchus from Nice his Obſervation in 162 B. C. then finding above Signs 15 Degrees Weſt of the Colures; this Authority I accepted only to ſynchroniſe the following particular Places of profane with ſacred Hiſtory; but think I may rely with Safety on the above Syſtem, a Reſult of my late Inveſtigation, which places the ſaid Tranſit 130 Years later, to wit, in 1112 before Chriſt. There can be no Doubt the Stars Places were in 13*deg.* 11′ 40″ which Hyparchus miſtook in 15*deg.* thus by the above Syſtem the Riſing of the Kingdom of Latium by Picus ſynchroniſes with the Death of Abimelech the Son of Gideon, which happened in 7220 of Creation and 1170 B. C.---and Troy's Deſtruction by Agamemnon ſix Years after the Death of Abdon xii. Judge in Iſrael, in 7320 of Creation and 1070 B. C.---Æneas's Death coincides with the 7th. Year before Samſon was Judge, in 7347 of Creation and 1043 B. C.

Arm.	*Para.*	*Page.*	
V.	1,	5,	but the latter ſhall only be able to give, &c. *read* but the former ſhall, &c.
	5,	6,	Convenant *read* Covenant.
	6,	7.	ſhe receive *read* ſhe received.
	8,	7,	to wit, they that held up *read* he that held up.
	11,	8,	it was a Wreſting *read* it was a Wreſtling.
	12,	9,	N. B. Will *add* Divine Will blends not Power with Love *read* blends not Love with Power.
	14,	—	were gathered on Shilo in a great Congregation *dele* Shilo.
	3,	10,	I am the God of *read* I AM (the God of) *item* 7, 10, do.
	*	11,	Luke ii. 13 *read* Mat. ii. 13.
VI.	2,	4,	*in five Places for* Rivulet *read* Current: *item Page* 5 *do. do.*
	—	—	flowed on both Sides of the rational Horizon over the two *read* flowed over all Planets and Eden's Hemiſpheres.

VII.

Num.	Para.	Page.	
VII.	—	13,	nas into a Dyas *read* Monas into a Dyas.
	—	14,	and kindled conſuming Fire *read* and kindled not quenching Fire.
	—	16,	look out in hope for a ſecond Cycle *add* ſecond general Cycle.
	—	17,	keep in the Seed's Growth *read* keep in Love's Growth.
	1,	18,	fatherly myſtical Goſpel *read* everlaſting Goſpel.
	2,	—	firſt Man's breaking *read* firſt Mens' breaking.
	3,	19, 20.	*three Places read* not quenching *for* conſuming.
	1,	21,	Men's imagining Wrath and conſuming by Fire *read* burning but not conſuming by, &c.
	2,	—	Generations conſuming by the Fire *read* burning yet not conſuming by, &c.
	5,	23,	Wrath's conſuming *read* not quenching: *do.* have thoroughly conſumed *read* thoroughly abſorbed.
	1,	24,	*in two Places for* conſuming *read* not quenching.
	*	—	John xvii. 34 *read* John xiii. 34.
	4,	25,	*after* firſt Order *place* Rays of the ſecond: *item* not quenching *for* conſuming.
	—	26,	Region of cold Wrath *dele* cold.
	5,	—	conſuming Fire *read* not quenching Fire: *ditto* 7, 27,
	13,	33,	Power by Commandments *read* Power giving Commandments.
	1,	36,	which ceaſe and reſt *read* will ceaſe and reſt.
	2,	—	Time and Planets ſkirted the Lake *add* ſkirted the circular Lake.
	---	---	during a ſabbathical Seaſon *read* during a Tabernacle of ſeven Sabbaths.
	3,	37,	for whoſe fulfilling *read* for whoſe Solution into one with God.
	6,	38,	3134 before Chriſt *read* 3079 before Chriſt.
	11,	41,	to a noble and wiſe Roman *read* to Theophilus a noble and wiſe Roman.
	12,	---	to his Friend Philemon *read* to his Friend Theophilus.
	15,	44,	by the Emperors Marcus Aurelius *prepone* by the Emperors Adrian, Marcus, &c.
	19,	48,	of the third Æra of Divine Government *read* third Æra and Divine, &c.
	5,	52,	conſuming *read* not quenching Fire.
	7,	53,	cultivating Euphratian *read* Euphratium.
	20,	54,	Signs had moved 18*deg.* 43′ *read* 33*deg.* 43′ 10″ *item* ♉ and ♏ for Equinoxes had moved *read* was 3*deg.* 43′ 10″ behind *item* revealed Years *read* revealed Periods.
	Note.		*add* I cannot but obſerve again, that by tracing back the Tranſits of the Colures over the Signs (agreeable to Hyparchus's Obſervation) I retain a Surplus of 1*deg.* 48′ 20″ or 130 Years, which oblige to reduce that Tranſit 130 Years nearer, to wit, 1112 (which Hyparchus fixes to 1242) B. C.
	---		53, for Thouſands of Centuries *read* near a Thouſand Centuries.

In the Tables, between 7177 and 7217 of Creation *dele* Æneas's Record.

In the Tables, between 7938 and 7961 of ditto *dele* Sagitars Conſtellation.

Nimro. Hunt. for 7090 *place* 7220: for 1300 *place* 1170, &c. *add* to each Creat. 130 and ſubtract the ſame from B. C. down and incluſive of Æneas's Death.

VIII. *Figure*, *In Sun's blank Vortexes for* 2350 ½ *place* 7051 ½ *in one, and for* 7051 ½ *place* 2350 ½ *in the other.*

--- 3, Subſtancial Materia Secunda *read* Materia Prima.

--- 4, greateſt Diſtance from Eternity *dele* from Eternity.

--- 5, by the ſame Virtue to his own Weſt *add* by the ſame Virtue repelled to, &c.

--- --- were divide on every, &c. *dele* divide.

2, 6, all Planets are balanced in the rational Horizon, enveloped with the Electrico Magnetic Stream, which partly ſplits in two Rivulets upon each Sphere's rational Horizon *read* all Planets are balanced in the Horizon and enveloped with the Electrico Magnetic Currents ſplitted upon each Syſtem's Horizon, when in contact. *N. B. two more Places, the one* Current *for* Rivulet, *and in the other dele* rational.

2, 7, 50 Years after VI. Sabbath *add* and 87 after VI. Sabbath, in 9438 of Creation happened the Colures' Tranſit over the Signs ♒ ♏ ♌ ♉.

3, 7, a vacant Æra round the Orb's Centre *read* a vacant Area round the Orb's Centre.

--- --- 30 ½ Mile per Hour *read* 5 Miles per Hour.

--- --- his Velocity is 1214 Miles per Hour *read* 32333 Miles per Hour.

--- --- 96999 Miles nearly *add* incluſive of his Orbit's and Vortexes Velocities.

--- 8, floating in the Sun's Vortex *read* floating ~~without~~ on the outside of the Sun's Vortex and Orb.

--- --- their Motion is only governed, &c. Æra of 64 Generations *dele totum.*

--- --- were they not on the outſide of the Orb *add* to wit, in the Firmament.

4, 9, with the Sun of his Orbit *read* Sun on his Orbit.

5, 9, the kindling Inflection is too obtuſe *read* too acute.

--- --- brings the kindling to a ſemi-rectangular Inflection *add* ♋ the Tropic then in the Horizon.

6, 10, in the Year of our Lord 1186 *add* September 16.

--- --- their Orbits are Ecliptics *read* their Tropic's Diſtance forms Ecliptics.

--- 11, rational Horizon *dele* rational.

--- --- will fill up the Sum of 24 *read* 34.

Farther

Farther Enquiry in the great Lunæ Solar Year.

	Days. hr. m. sec.		*Days. hr. m. sec.*
A Solar Year contains	365.5.51.36	A Lunation contains	29.12.44.3
	or 31557096 *Seconds.*		or 2551443 *Sec.*
Years { 600 (Patriarchal Period)	contains -	Lunati. { 7421 . 0.15.0	
{ 1800 (Apocalyp. Sum)	ditto - -	{ 22263 . 0.45.0	

PRAYER.

O thou Wonderful, thou only Counsellor and Prophet Jesus! teach and direct all Men how in thy Mind to be obedient unto the Law written in all Mens' Hearts without blending it with the Laws of Men, that all Hearts obedient to thy Counsel be single and by thy Ministry of flaming Fire dissolved in thy Love

O CHRIST.

unto thee my Counseller; who hadst glory with the Father before the World was) be glory for thy leading unto the Truth here held up against Universal objection by Men drowned in ye Laws of Men who Value Reason above thy mind: will not perceive ye Shallowness of Reasoning, wh^ch^ in fact is a gathering, examining & attaining various objects traversing Man Wits Imaginations to furnish ye Idle with materials to build Something at best an Ens Rationis (a creation of Reason) with this abomination to enter ye Sanctuary and touch thy holy things is impiety besides impracticable: Mans Wits, that cursed Serpent must be bruised, & with Imaginations & reasoning (the Serpents Seed) as Hagar and Ismael cast out, that the mind of Christ (the right Heir) take possession.

A Cry near Midnight.

IN the Weſt 'tis Night and in the Eaſt Darkneſs. The Watchman mounts the Pinnacle of his Ward to cry the Midnight: Awake, awake! O ye Inhabitants of the Earth whoſe Actions deny God's Will and Law! Awake at leaſt O ye wiſe Virgins!* Awake from mighty Men's Laws and Traditions of the Elders;† feel in your Hearts after that Law, which the *Wonderful the Counſeller* has engraved therein; it can neither be ejected, nor ever forced out, for *it will be fulfilled*, to diſpoſe the Heart for its being repleniſhed with the *Love of Chriſt* before the expiration of the reſpited Time allotted for the fulneſs of this wonderful Law, which after Midnight ceaſes from ſpeaking Comfort to the Hearts not fulfilled in the Love of *Chriſt*, but perpetuates an everlaſting Accuſer: Be entreated to feel for this Law: The *Wonderful* in you is its Guardian, Teacher and Fulfiller: It is he, who thus laments:‡ *Wo to the rebellious Children, that take Counſel, but not of me, and that cover with a Covering, but not of my Spirit, that they may add Sin to Sin;* who can cover and protect, but he only, whoſe Government is upon his Shoulders;§ who can give Counſel, but he who is Wonderful in his Counſel,‖ and ſuch is he in his Law, which he writes in all Hearts: This requires divine Obedience from free Men; it compels not the Diſobedient, who are Slaves; God in his Mercy (if not counteracted) prevents rather theſe Slaves from being their own Tormenters: This is not the Caſe of Legiſlators and Traditioners, who torment their Diſobedient, they compel both their free Men and Slaves. Your exterior Acquiring is your interior Sleep. Deſiſt from all Acquiſitions and awake in your inward; ceaſe from outward Enquiring, yea, every Man of his Brother:¶ Enquire of him (the Covenanter of a new Covenant) who is within you, he has manifeſted himſelf, when his Angels brought good Tidings of great Joy, which ſhould be to all People, praiſing God and ſaying, *Glory to God in the higheſt, and on Earth Peace, good Will towards Men.*** (The Latin Verſion ſays: *Peace to all Men, that are of good* (to wit, of God's) *Will*, for Men's Will is

* Matt. xxv.
† Ditto xv. 3.
** Luke ii. 14.
‡ Iſa. xxx. 1.
§ Ditto ix. 6.
‖ Ditto xxviii. 29.
¶ Jerem. xxxi. 34.

is evil and unfit for divine Obedience, can never glorify the Son, who had Glory with the Father, before the World was. You wiſe Virgins, 'tis you, who have not as yet denied God's Will and Law, be entreated to awake and ſee within yourſelves, there is no time to look about after Eating and Drinking, for marrying and giving in marriage, 'tis now, as it was in the Day, that *Noah* entered into the Ark: There is no time for buying and ſelling, for planting and building, it is now, as it was in the Day of *Lot*, when he went out of Sodom and it rained Fire and Brimſtone.* Suffer yourſelves no more to be diſquieted with theſe things by the Men of the World; be careful for *God*'s Righteouſneſs, which *Jeſus*'s Obedience (ſacrificed by the Love of *Chriſt* on the Altar *Jeſus*) offers to you with outſtretched Arm; race for it with Anxiety and with Violence ſtrive againſt that Serpent ~~*yourſelves*~~, *Jeſus* is the Fulfiller of the Law in your Heart, all it requeſts at your Hands is a general Reſignation, even not to value your own Lives, that you be diſſolved in this full Obedience by the *Love* of *Chriſt* (here is your Fulneſs of Perfection:) Without this Diſſolution 'tis impoſſible to love *God* with all your Heart, and with all your Mind and your Neighbour as yourſelves. *Believe*, That *Jeſus*'s Obedience is all you need to acquire Inſurance of a full Victory over all luſting and longing, and that this his Victory fulfils the wonderful Law in your Hearts; then may you in Patience *hope*, that *Chriſt* the *Wonderful* will (ſurpaſſing the Underſtanding and Wonder) diſſolve you by his *Love* into the Union with the

EVERLASTING FATHER.

* Luke xvii. 27-29.

5 JY 62